

**CUMULATIVE INDEX TO THE COLLECTIONS  
OF THE  
STATE HISTORICAL SOCIETY OF NORTH DAKOTA  
VOLUMES I–VII**

Note: *Collections of the State Historical Society of North Dakota* was a publication of the Society from 1906 to 1924.  
It preceded *North Dakota Historical Quarterly*, now *North Dakota History*.

**A**

- A. *Majors*, Missouri River steamboat, **I**:287
- Aabaken, Ole, **VII**:169
- Aaberg academy, N.Dak., **VII**:219
- Aaberg, Rev. O. H., **VII**:168n., 219, 229n., 238, 241
- Aafedt, Peder, **VII**:170
- Aagar, Fred, **VII**:127, 128
- Aagard, Louis, sketch of, **I**:356
- Aaker, Nelson, **V**:34n., 65n., 74; H. H., **VII**:180;  
Lars, Minn. senator, **VII**:137
- Aal, Hallingdal, Norway, **VII**:149; congregation, 213,  
230, 277
- Aarnes, Martin, **VII**:169
- Aas, Rev. Elias, **VII**:184n.
- Aatte, U.S. marshal, **IV**:59
- Abbott, Caroline, **II.2**:46, 72; Charles, **IV**:352; Frank  
L., **II.1**:233; George W., **IV**:365; Mamie G.,  
**IV**:365; Richard, **IV**:358
- Abell, E. R., **II.2**:97; expedition to Georgetown from  
Fort Abercrombie, **II.2**:27-28
- Abeona*, steamboat on Missouri River, **II.1**:335, 372,  
375
- Abercrombie Herald*, **III**:163; editorial from, **III**:176;  
news in, 1888, **III**:177
- Abercrombie, Lt. Col. John J., **I**:413; **II.2**:7, 89
- Abercrombie, N.Dak., **III**:95, 100; founding of, 162;  
fur trapping in, 164; growth of population, 162;  
historical park in, 164, population, in 1897, 163
- Abercrombie State Park, history of, **I**:411-412
- Abercrombie Township, history of, **III**:158-177;  
organization of, 162; map of, 162; first white  
child born in, 173; villages and churches in, 164
- Aberdeen, S.Dak., **V**:269; convention for separation  
of Dakota Territory, **III**:120
- Abernathy, George, missionary steward, **IV**:208n. 6
- Abrahamsen, A., **VII**:173, 174
- Abramson, Chris, **IV**:428; Gunda, **IV**:428; Guseld,  
**IV**:428
- Account of Transactions at Fort William by Lt.  
Fauche, **III**:425
- Ackerman, Charles, **III**:233
- Acoma, Minn., **VII**:114
- Actly, W. W., **IV**:427
- Acton, D.T., **V**:53n. 2; settlement of, **II.1**:164
- Acton, Minn., **VII**:108, 111, 116, 120
- Ada, Minn., **VII**:237, 238, 267
- Adams, Ben, Gen. C. P., **I**:418; **II.1**:348; J. Q.,  
Chicago, 173; Joseph, 101; Lt. Col. Charles  
Powell, 89; at Fort Abercrombie, **II.2**:33; W. P.,  
**II.2**:177; Arthur, **IV**:356; Rev. Charles Ryan,  
135; George, 351, 360; Henry, 392; I. C., 109;  
James, 353; John, 392; John, Jr., 392; Pres. John  
Quincy, 204; Mary, 392; Patrick, 353; Rev.  
Robert L., 174; Rev. Robert N., 115, 170, 171,  
172, 175, 176; Susie, 392; Thomas, 208n. 6;  
William, 347; Jack, **VII**:115; Mrs. Jack, captured  
by Indians, 115
- Adams County, **V**:237, 238
- Adams, N.Dak., **IV**:73
- “Address of Welcome at the Annual Meeting of the  
State Historical Society,” **II.1**:69-71
- Adner, John K., **II.1**:416
- Adrianson, Rev. J. F., **VII**:228
- Ageson, Hans, **IV**:435; Johanna, 435
- Agnes, N.Dak., **VII**:168, 169, 170
- Agnes*, steamboat on Missouri River, **II.1**:328, 335,  
358, 359, 373
- Agreement, Russian American Fur Co. and Hudson's  
Bay Co., **IV**:853
- Agricultural industry, in the Red River Valley,  
**III**:529-672
- Ahelfeldt, Count von, Germany, **III**:327
- Ahern, P., **IV**:133
- Aherns, John, **IV**:405; Richard, **IV**:405
- Aitcheson, Peter, **IV**:144
- Aitken, William A., trader, **II.1**:473n.1
- Aitkin, Minn., **V**:84n. 105
- Aitkin, William A., **IV**:271, 720, 735, 752, 783
- Akers, Rev. Peter L., **II.1**:472n. 1
- Akra Township, Icelandic settlements in, **I**:102, 103;  
map locating Icelandic landholders in, 110;  
organized, 109; votes on adoption of state  
constitution, governor and president, 1892-1904,  
and prohibition, 125
- Alaska, **VII**:226, 236, 259, 260
- Albany district, **IV**:665, 808, 820, 823, 838
- Albany Factory, **IV**:709, 808, 823, 838
- Albert Lea, Minn., **VII**:271

Alberta, Canada, **VII**:219, 255, 295n.  
 Alberts, A. E., **IV**:401; C. E., 401; Dora, 401; Fred.  
 401; G. M., 401; George, 401; H., 401; H. E.,  
 401; Henry, 401; J., 401; J. H., 398; J. M., 401;  
 John, 401; L. M., 401; Mary, 401; N. E., 401; W.  
 M., 401  
 Albrecht, Fritz, **IV**:409; Henry, 409; Mina, 409  
 Albright, S. J., **II.1**:142; Fred, **IV**:356; George, 354  
 Alcott, \_\_\_\_\_, U.S. deputy paymaster, **II.2**:90  
 Alden, Thomas, 2nd Lt., Northern Rangers, **II.2**:18,  
 95  
 Aldren, Amanda, **IV**:380; Andrew, 381; Annie, 380,  
 381; David, 380; Debbie, 380; G., 380; John,  
 380; Stone, 381; Yurling, 380  
 Alexander, Mack, **IV**:81  
 Alexander, N.Dak., **IV**:51, 55, 56  
 Alexandria, Minn, **II.2**:7, 30, 125, 126, 133, **III**:243;  
 woods in, **II.1**:179-185; **IV**:67; **VII**:69, 70, 137,  
 138, 151-162, 216, 280  
 Alexandria post, **IV**:659-834  
 Alfred County, **V**:203, 204, 207, 227, 230, 236  
 Alfson, Herbjorn, **VII**:164n.; John, 164n.  
 Algonquin, proposed name for Dakota Territory,  
**III**:111  
 Alice, steamboat, **II.2**:155  
 Alicetown Township, Swedes in, **III**:277  
 Allan (Allen), John, **III**:495; George F. (T), **IV**:690-  
 833; George, **IV**:818; John, **IV**:567, 584, 602,  
 607; John, deposition of, **IV**:550-608; Dr. John,  
**IV**:634, 635, 637; Dr. John, deposition of,  
**IV**:636  
 Allard, Celia, **III**:231; \_\_\_\_\_, 5 **IV**:31  
 Alleghany Mountains, **V**:101  
 Allen, Rev. T. F., Grand Forks, **II.1**:177; W. W.,  
 Moorhead, Minn., 172n.; James, **III**:230;  
 Martin, Jr., 232; Thomas, 233; \_\_\_\_\_, **IV**:564;  
 Alex., 403; Charles, 218; Charles H., 350; Dr.,  
 572, 592, 608; Frank, 432; George, 403; Henry  
 H., 351; James, 353; John, 467  
 Allin, Roger, delegate to Constitutional Convention,  
 1889, **III**:127n.; Mrs. Roger, **IV**:126  
 Allouez, Father Claude, **I**:201  
 Allred county, D.T., **IV**:41, 95; census summary of,  
 1885; **IV**:338; names of all residents in, **IV**:339  
 Allwendinger, Charles, **III**: 230  
 Alman, John, postmaster at Sweden, N. Dak, **II.1**:168  
 Almira, N.Dak., **IV**:51  
 Almquist, Magnus, **III**:271  
 Alone, Missouri River steamboat, **I**:342; **II.2**:143  
 Alpha, Red River steamboat, **III**:174, 561; **VII**:77, 95  
 Altar Society, **IV**:71  
 Amanda, Missouri River steamboat, **II.1**:329, 340  
 Amaranth, steamboat on the Missouri River,  
**II.1**:335, 372, 374, 378  
 Amboy, Ohio, **VII**:61, 119  
 Ambuscade of the Gold Miners, **VII**:48-53  
 Amelia Poe, Missouri River steamboat, **II.1**:328, 350,  
 352, 353; wreck of, **II.1**:362, 366, 372, 374, 378  
 Amelin, Jacques, deposition of, **IV**:614  
 America, conditions in, as described by a Norwegian,  
**II.1**:198-200  
 American Bankers Asso., Chicago, **V**:166  
 American Board of Foreign Missions, School of,  
**III**:513  
 American Express Co., **V**:45  
 American Fur Co., **I**:341-380; **I**:423, 426, 428;  
**II.1**:123, 457, 473n. 4, **III**:549; **IV**:254-257,  
 300, 720-816; **VII**:81; at Fort Union, **II.2**:61  
 American International Boundary Commission,  
 members of, **IV**:218-219  
 American Museum of Natural History, list of  
 archaeological specimens in, from North  
 Dakota, **I**:80  
 Americus, N.Dak., **VII**:159, 163, 164  
 Amerika, **VII**:239  
 Ames, George, **V**:32n. 18  
 Amiotte, Joseph, pilot on the *Cheyenne*, **VII**:95  
 Amish Mennonites, **III**:330  
 Amundson, Marie, **III**:172  
 Ana-wau-ma-ni (Trotting-Along-Over-Something),  
 Dakota warrior, **V**:252  
 Andeer, Rev., C. W., Sheyenne, **III**:255  
 Anderbakken, Halvor, **VII**:267  
 Andersen, Kirstine, **I**:156,180; Marie, 155; Mrs.  
 Maren Katrine, 156,177; Nicolai, 177; Peter,  
 158, fn 1  
 Anderson, \_\_\_\_, Norwegian settler at Sibley Crossing,  
**I**:140; Jack, 340; Daniel, **II.1**:249; W. J.,  
**II.1**:165; A., **III**:277; Andrew A., 281; August,  
 257; C., 276; Carl, 278; Charles, 258; Dep. Adj.  
 Gen. P., 430; Edward, 274; E. A., 268; Frank O.,  
 260; Gus, 252, 258; Gustaf, 258, 279; Henning,  
 260; John, 257, 258, 281; Louis, 276; Ludvig,  
 273; L. E., 162, sketch of, 175-176; Mrs.  
 Gustave, 253; Oliver, 203; Oscar, 261; P., letter  
 from, **III**:430; Rev., Bismarck, 128; Thomas G.,  
 392; Adolph, **IV**:365, 405; Alexander, 690-819;  
 Alexander C., 786, 801, 818, 834; Alice, 426;  
 Annie, 426; Anton, 428; August, 428; Austin,  
 426; Capt. S., chief of British Boundary  
 Commissioners, 193, 194; Chris, 428; Fannie,  
 428; Gus, 428; Gustave, 346; Hans, 428; Henry,  
 426; Hilda, 428; Johanna: 365; John, 283; John,  
 365, 374; Lars, 365; Laura, 365; Louisa, 365;  
 Mollie, 365; Rt. Rev. David, 305; Samuel, 364;  
 Thomas; 759; Torvel, 365; Eric, **V**:53, 53n.;  
 James, **V**:38n.; A. A., **VII**:183n.; B. C., 149;  
 Bernt C., 150n., 153; Capt., 98, 100; Carl,

- 177n.; Jens, 149; Johannes, 251n.; John, 191n., 281; Joseph, 92; Margaret, 183n.; Marius, 163, 164n.; Oscar, 191n.; Paul, 205; Peder, 255; Rev. A., 238; Rev. Bersvend, 218, 227, 227n, 267; pioneer experiences of, 253-255; Rev. O. K., 230; William, 130
- Andover Theological Seminary, **III**:93
- Andre, Father, **I**:220, 221
- Andrew Ackley*, Missouri River steamboat, **II.1**:356, 364
- Andrews, C. W., article by, **III**:97-100; Effie, **IV**:408; George, 374; Haskell, 408; Joseph, 374; Millie, 374; Phoebe, 374; Rev. Samuel, 142, 147; Sarah, 374
- Andrewson, Ole, **VII**:199, 200; Paul, 200; Rev. Ole, 205
- Andries, George Peter, **IV**:621, 624, 625, 626; deposition of, 620
- Aneta, N.Dak., **VII**:255, 270, 276
- Animals, observed by Alexander Henry, Jr., **III**:360-364
- Ankerberg, Daniel, **IV**:380; Frank, **IV**:380; Hulda, **IV**:380; Petrus, **IV**:380
- Annance (Annam), F. N., **IV**:690, 692, 706
- Annetts, Edith, **IV**:421; Lou, **IV**:421; W. H., **IV**:421
- Anson Northrop*, Red River steamboat, **I**:364
- Antelope Creek, D.T., **V**:77
- Antelope, hunting of, **II.1**:148, 321
- Antelope*, Missouri River steamboat, **II.1**:335, 354, 355, 372, 378; **VII**:27
- Anti-Missourian Brotherhood, **VII**:204, 207, 212, 221, 228, 231
- Antiquities, methods of collecting, **I**:78; preservation of, **I**:74
- Apgar, John, **IV**:351
- Apke, John, **III**:231
- Apple Creek, N.Dak., **VII**:129
- Apple River, D. T, **II.2**:144; **VII**:56
- Appleby, John P., inventor of twin binder, **III**:594
- Applequist, J. P. H., **III**:258
- Arapahoe Indians, **VII**:310
- Archambault, Louis, **I**:356; Frenchman on Missouri River, **VII**:127
- Archambault's ranch, **V**:80
- Archambeault, Julia, **III**:231
- Archeological sites in the Dakotas, **I**:74-89; modern methods of, **I**:74-89
- Archright, W., **IV**:357
- Arctic Expedition, **II.1**:134
- Arett, W., **IV**:44
- Argabrite, Mary, **IV**:98
- Argonaut, No.2*, Missouri River steamboat, **II.1**:359
- Arikara Indians, **I**:363, 365; **VII**:32; and the Indian Wars of 1876, **VI**:3-209; village at Fort Rice State Park, **VI**:219 description of village, **II.1**:506, **II.1**:506; **VII**:88
- "Arikara Narrative of the Campaign Against the Hostile Dakotas June, 1876, The," **VI**:3-209
- Arividson, C. F., **III**:258
- Arkansas territory, **V**:170
- Arlington Park Hotel, Grand Forks, **V**:36; **VII**:175
- Armsby, Chaplain Lauren, **II.1**:**opp.** 148
- Armstrong, Elizabeth, **III**:226; Lola, 226; Moses K., 112; Oriel, 226; Anna, **IV**:438; Charles, 44, 59; E., 438; H. C., 218; Millie, 438; R., 445; Thomas, 357; Moses K. **VII**:167; meeting of scouts, **VI**:9
- Arnegard, N.Dak., **IV**:51
- Arnesen, A., **VII**:156
- Arneson, E., **VII**:175; Hans, 271; Torsten, 150
- Arnold, Frank, **II.1**:439n.; H. V., article by, **I**:72-74; John P., **II.1**: 343, 345, 355, 359, 367, 370, 370n.; Ben, **VII**:128
- Arp, Ben, **IV**:46
- Arrow*, Devils Lake steamboat, **VII**:301
- Arrow- Feathered -by-Crow-Feather. *See* Coleman, James
- Arrstad, Christian, **I**:336
- Arsenault, Elodie, **III**:231
- Articles of Incorporation, State Historical Society, **I**:11
- Ash Creek, D.T., **V**:60
- Ashburton, Lord, British treaty commissioner, **IV**:211
- Ashby, James, **IV**:407
- Ashe, W. A., **IV**:217
- Asheim, Aesten, **VII**:267; Levin, 267; Peer, pioneer experiences of, 267-269
- Ashland, Walter, **IV**:339
- Ashley, W. W, **II.1**:417
- Askelon, Ben C., **II.1**:166
- Askin, David, **III**:392
- Askins, J. P. John, **III**:369-437
- Asmundsson, Einar, **I**:96
- Asse, Renack, Ottawa Chief, **III**:392
- Assiniboia, boundaries of, **IV**:243; governor of, **II.1**:129
- Assiniboine Indians, **II.2**:61, 62; **IV**:499, 669; **V**:90, 91, 105; **VII**:86; met on Capt. Fisk's expedition, 1862, **II.2**:58
- Assiniboine River, **II.1**:118, 119, 128, 129, 131, 132; territory, **II.1**:80, 90
- Astor, John Jacob, **I**:203; **IV**:202, 254, 591
- Astoria, trading post, **IV**:202
- Atchison, George, **II.1**:235; John H., **II.1**:233; first postmaster at Atchison, **II.1**:208; sketch of, **II.1**:235; **II.1**:**opp.** 242; John, **II.1**:202
- Ates, William W, **II.1**:417
- Athabasca district, **II.1**:90; **IV**:650-844

Athabasca fort, **IV**:727, 744, 760  
 Athabasca River, N.W. Co. post, **III**:358  
 Atherton, E. A., **IV**:444  
 Athon, Newton, **IV**:440  
 Atkins, Birdie, **IV**:416; C. J., 416; L. C., 416; Laura B., 416; May, 416; Price, 416; Ralph, 416; Robert, 416; Stonewall, 416; W. P., 416  
 Atkins, C. J., ed., log of *Robert Campbell, Jr.*, **II.1**:267-284; log of *Benton*, 285-313; log of *Ida Fulton*, 330-341; log of *Scarred Wolf* (aka *Bertha*), 343-358; log of *Bertha*, 359-371; sketch of, 263-266; **II.1:opp. 63, opp. 359**; John Albro, 263  
 Atkinson, Capt. George, **II.2**:102, 122; at Fort Abercrombie, **II.2**:30, 109; **II.2:opp. 116**; Gen. \_\_\_\_\_, **I**:343, 357, 380; James, **VII**:109  
 Aubert, Father, **I**:219  
 Auge, David, **II.2**:101  
 Auger, Anton, **II.1**:246, 249  
 Augsburg Seminary, Minn., **VII**:148, 206, 207, 244, 269, 277  
 Augustus, Esquimaux Indian, **III**:481, 482, 484  
 Auld, Gov., **II.1**:120,121; Blanche, **IV**:426; George, 426; Malvina, 426; Mary, 426; May E., 426; Stella, 426; Story E., 426; Gov. William, deposition of, 461  
 Auneau, Father, **I**:371  
 Aurdal, Norway, **VII**:169; congregation, 216, 277  
 Auren, Mrs. Theodore, **III**:265  
 Ausier, Alex, **III**:228; Alphonso, 227; Annie, 227; Antoine, 227, 228; Antonie, 221; Benjamin, 228; Bruno, 227; Cecilia, 227; Charles, 227, 288; Frances, 227; Henry, 227; Isabella, 228; Isadore, 228; Jane, 228; Jonas, 228; Joseph, 227, 228; Josephine, 228; Julia, 221; Margaret, 227; Mary, 227; Mary Ann, 227; Morris, 227; Noirboir, 228; Octavia, 228; Rosalie, 227; St. Peter, 227; Susan, 227, 228; Victoria, 227; William, 228  
 Austin, \_\_\_\_\_, Lt., 16<sup>th</sup> Regt., **II.1**:132; Andrew, **II.1**:183; **II.2**:20, 27, 104; Rev. Charles B., **IV**:176  
 Auxiliary Bible Society, established at York Factory, **III**:459  
 Averill, Lt. Col. T., Libby expedition, **II.2**:32, 119  
 Avery, Miles K., **IV**:414; Norman, 414  
 Avon, N.Dak., **VII**:159  
 Axdahl, Samuel J., **II.1**:246, 249  
 Axtell, Frank, **II.1**:202, 237, 247, 249  
 Ayers, Frederick, **II.1**:486; George, 1<sup>st</sup> Sgt., Citizens Company, **II.2**:93  
 Ayr, N.Dak., Presbyterian church organized in, **IV**:144

## B

Babcock, Rev. Iva L., **IV**:208n. 6  
 Baber, Jesse B., and his wife, **II.1**:343  
 Babines, post, **IV**:659, 674, 690,707, 724, 739, 755, 773, 787, 801, 819, 834  
 Baby, Francois, **IV**:577  
 Bach, Christ, **IV**:357  
 Bach-dush-ke, basket, used in Mandan game, **I**:444, 445; **opp. 445**  
 Bachelors Grove, N.Dak., **VII**:168, 168n., 238, 241  
 Back, Capt., **IV**:712, 713; Sir George, **IV**:305  
 Backman, Ole, **III**:261  
 Bacon, George, **IV**:46, 47; George B., **IV**:360  
 Bad Axe River, **III**:506  
 Bad Gun (Rushing-After-the-Eagle), Mandan chief, sketch of, **II.1**:465-470; **opp. 464**; 498-508  
 Bad Island, Lake Traverse, **V**:254  
 Bad Night, Indian family of, **IV**:388  
 Bad River, D.T., **V**:78  
 Badey, James F., **IV**:421; John, 421; Laura, 421; M. J., 421; Nellie, 421; Sarah, 421; W. G., 421  
*Badlands Cowboy*, **VII**:313, 320, advertisement in, **opp.316**  
 Baglei, Andreas, **IV**:380; Anna, 380; Betsy, 380; Carolina, 380; Gilbert, 380; Hellik, 380; Julia, 380  
 Bagley, A; D., **IV**:400; G. M., 400; G. T, 400; L. E., 400; Lena, 400; Mary, 400; O. G., 400; S. G., 400  
 Bagnall, H., **IV**:397, 398; M., 397; M. E., 398; P., 397; R. V., 398  
 Bailey, Robert B., **II.1**:417; Capt., **IV**:54; John, 410; S. N., 351; John W., **VII**:127  
 Bailly, Alexis, **IV**:252  
 Baines, G. H., **IV**:443  
 Bakeny, I. A., **IV**:435  
 Baker, A. J., **I**:346; Col., 343; William A., **II.1**:416; Harisson, **III**:230; Alice, **IV**:432; Andrew, 432; Barnon, 432; E. J., 379; Eli, 379; George, 54; George, 445; J. A., 432; John, 434; Samuel, 374; Santee, 440; Thomas, 440; Walter, 445; family of, **VII**:108; Howard, 120  
 Baker's Ferry, N.Dak., **IV**:51  
 Bakken, Anders, **VII**:165; C. H., 166n.  
 Bakker, B., **III**:162  
 Balansa, Swedish name for badlands, **III**:63  
 Bald Eagle, Mandan chief, **II.1**:467  
 Bald Hill Township, assessed valuation of property of, **I**:148; organization of, **I**:147; map showing Norwegian land holdings in, **I**:149; schools in, **I**:146; vote for governor 1900-1904, **I**:147  
 Baldauf, Hugo, **IV**:352  
 Baldwin, D., **II.1**:417; George, Sr., and his wife,

- II.1:234**; Henry, **II.2:95**; R. G., **II.1:416**; Rev. James H., **II.1:209**, 242, 247; sketch of, **II.1:241**; Capt. T. D., **III:97**; Rev. John H., **IV:109**, 115, 117, 130, 136-148, 171-178; reminiscences of, 158-162  
 Baldwinsson, Hon. B. L., **I:97**, 100  
 Bale, Rev. Jens, **VII:219**, 229n., 235  
 Ball, Frank A., sketch by, **I:334-335**; sketch of, **III:676-677**; A., 676; John G., 676; M. R., **II.1:189n. 1**; W. M., **III:676**; W. T., sketch by, **III:676-677**  
 Ballantine, Bessie, **IV:367**; Elizabeth, 367; Etta, 368; James W., 367; Mabel, 368; Robert, 367; T. W., 367  
 Ballantyne, Robert, **IV:831**  
 Ballenden, John, **IV:655-827**  
 Bangs, Alice, **IV:348**; George S., 57; Jennie, 348; William, 348  
 Bangs, J. E., **IV:192n. 2**, 199n. 1; journal of survey of international boundary line, 219-234; secretary U.S. Boundary Commission, 197n. 3  
 Banhan, Philip, **IV:347**  
 Bankeston, B., **IV:394**  
 Banks, Capt. Rolla, sketch of, **II.2:90-91**, **opp. 22**; **II.2:108**; Frank, **IV:44**, 47, 55  
 Banks, N.Dak., **IV:51**; ferry at, 54  
 Bannerd, H. F., **IV:138**; H. P. and Mrs., 137  
 Bannerman, George, **III:380**; George, **IV:481**; Hugh, 481, 482; Henry, 358; William, deposition of, 519  
 Banning, Richard, **II.2:100**  
 Bannock City, **II.1:230**; **II.2:79**, 83; mining camp described, **II.1:244**  
 Barber, Edward B., **II.2:98**  
 Barclay, Anthony, British Treaty Commissioner, **IV:186**; Forbes, surgeon, 786, 800, 818, 832  
 Bardile, Maggie, **IV:376**  
 Barina, Joseph, **IV:77**  
 Barker, John, **VII:127**  
 Barlow, Augustus, biographical sketch of, **VII:79-96**, **opp.96**; John, 79, 79n; Mrs. Augustus, 92n.  
 Barlow's Grove, **VII:92**, 94  
 Barnaby, E. G., **III:161**  
 Barnard, Gen. G. A., **III:211**; Rev. Alonzo, **I:222**, 252, 253, **IV:101**, 133  
 Barnes, Bernette, **IV:392**; Rev. S. A., 141  
 Barnes County, N. Dak., archaeological remains in, **I:82**; number of Swedes in, 1900, **III:306**, 307, 309; Swedes, **III:256-261**; **V:187**, 193; **VII:213**, 214, 224n., 225  
 Barnes, F. R., article by, **III:87-95**; Rev. G. B., **III:94**, 94  
 Barnes, Henry, **VII:129**  
 Barnesville, Minn., **III:94**  
 Barnett, Gen. James, **VII:62**  
 Barnstone, George, **IV:659**, 678, 810, 825  
 Barnum, Guy, **II.1:220**  
 Barre, Pete, **III:162**  
 Barret and Clautin, dealers in machinery, **III:167**  
 Barrett, Capt. Theo. H., at Fort Abercrombie, **II.2:27**, 30; W. F., member of the Fisk expedition, 1862, **II.2:75**  
 Barron, Charley, **VII:93**  
 Barrows, William, **V:27**, 29n. 10  
 Barry, Helen, first teacher in Alicetown, **III:278**; John, **IV:352**  
 Barrymore, Morris, **IV:357**  
 Barta, F. M., president of Z.C.B.J., **IV:80**  
 Bartello, Charles, **IV:430**; Henry, 430  
 Bartholomew Block, Grand Forks, N.Dak., **VII:78n.**  
 Bartholomew, William, **IV:411**; John, **VII:78**  
 Bartlett, Frank, **VII:290**, 304  
 Bartlett, N.Dak., **VII:287-290**; 301, 304, 305  
 Bartlett, Philander, **II.1:182**; David, delegate to Constitutional Convention, **III:146**; L. D., delegate to Constitutional Convention, **III:127n. 4**; Rev., **III:90**  
 Bartol, John W., **III:232**  
 Barton, Albert G., **II.2:95**; G., **IV:801**  
 Barton, N.Dak., **VII:215**  
 Bas de la Riviere, **II.1:116**, 124, 130, 132; **IV:575**, 586; post at, **IV:500**, 547, 548, 552, 553, 556, 593, 610, 611, 612, 639  
 Bashan, Mary, **IV:392**  
 Baskerville, Rev. G. Summer, **IV:137-141**, 146, 161, 171, 172, 176, 178  
 Bason, Maj. J. M., **III:196**, 197  
 Bass, Max, **IV:83**; letter by, 93-96; biographical sketch of, 96-97  
 Basten, Henry, **IV:353**  
 Bastiam, Fred, **IV:357**  
 Bastion, Peter, **IV:347**  
 Basye, Charles V., **IV:368**; Florence, 368; Samuel, 368  
 Bateau, John, **II.2:100**; Margaret, 100  
 Bates, Charles H., **III:190**; Frank, **I:344**; William, **IV:432**  
 Bathgate, N.Dak., **III:98**  
 Bathurst, Earl of, **III:413**; letter to, **IV:449-451**; report to on the Hudson's Bay Company and the North-West Company, 451-643  
 Batoche, **IV:535**; Louis Letendre de, 283  
 Battine, Charles, Little Falls, Minn., **II.2:12**  
 Bauer, Frank, **III:162**, 167; Jacob, 233  
 Baughman, William, **IV:91**  
 Baukal, P. H., **VII:175**  
 Baun, John, **IV:77**  
 Bausch, Jacob, **IV:440**

Bavre, Peter, **III**:175  
 Baxter, Judge L. L., **II.1**:260  
 Bayard, H. W., **IV**:218  
 Bayer, Jacob, **IV**:78  
 Bayerle, Ada, **III**:234; Amelia, **III**:234; Lena, **III**:234; Philip, **III**:234  
 Beadle County, **V**:182  
 Beaman, Charles C., **III**:138  
 Bean, John, **II.2**:93; M. V., 2nd Lt. Co. A, 8th Minn. Vols., **III**:243  
 Bean mouse, legend of, **VI**:254-258  
 Beankero, Moustouche, deposition of, **IV**:545  
 Bear, Alfred, interpreter, **VI**:121, 135, 163  
 Bear Butte, D.T., **V**:68n. 68; 70  
 Bear Chief, chief over Arikara, **VI**:37  
 Bear Creek, D.T., **V**:70, 71, 73, 74, 76  
 Bear Tail, Indian family of, **IV**:388  
 Bear's Belly, **VI**:9, 199, story of expedition to Black Hills, **VI**:163-170  
 Bear's Den Hillock, Indian camping place, **I**:422  
 Bear's Ears, Arikara Indian, **I**:363  
 Bear's Rib, Sioux chief, **I**:426, 427  
 Bear-on-the-Water, Mandan Indian, **I:opp. 443**; sketch of, **I**:443-444  
 Beardsley, G. G., **I**:306  
 Bears, seen by Alexander Henry, Jr., **III**:361-363  
 Beattie, Peter, **IV**:144  
 Beatty, William, **II.2**:91; death of, **II.2**:101  
 Beauchamp, J. B., member park board, **VI**:221; Peter, interpreter, **I**:356; **II.2**:462; **VI**:10, 37n., 38, 45, 47, 54; **VII**:98  
 Beaufort, N.C., **II.2**:156  
 Beaulieu, Charles, **II.2**:30, **IV**:625; deposition of, 614  
 Beaulieu Township, Icelandic settlement in, **I**:102, 103; map locating Icelandic landholders in, **I**:110; organized **I**:109  
 Beauvoire, Louis, **VII**:84  
 Beaupre, George, 4<sup>th</sup> Sgt., Northern Rangers, **II.2**:95; Joseph, customs house officer, **I**:355-380; Joseph, fur trader, 356; Philip, **II.1**:453, 458  
 Beaver Creek, D.T., **IV**:59; **V**:157, 160  
 Beaver Hills post, **IV**:654  
 Beaver, Lt., **I**:429; Rev. H., chaplain, **IV**:738, 754  
*Beaver*, trading ship, **IV**:738, 754, 770, 771, 786, 801, 818, 833  
 Beaver Valley Cattle Co., **V**:157  
 Beaver Woman, wife of Tobacco, **II.1**:471  
 Becher, Alexander Bridport, **IV**:562, 567, 568  
 Bechyn, N.Dak., **IV**:76  
 Beck, James A., **IV**:351  
 Becker, Christian, 2<sup>nd</sup> Lt., **II.2**:28; Charles, **III**:232; Carolina, **IV**:367; Chris, 367; Odelia, 367; Peter, Dunker leader, 82; T. S., 57  
 Becksmith, Paul, Devils Lake agent, **III**:184  
 Beckwith, E. A., **IV**:98; Harry A., 99; Ida L., 99; Jesse N., 99; John W., 99; T. Judson, 91; biographical sketch of, 98-100; Thurston H., 99  
 Beebe, Rev. W. C., **IV**:174; Judge A. McG., **V**:248n. 58; article by, **I**:429-430; hears scout narratives, **VI**:9; Cyrus, Indian agent, **V**:113  
 Beerman, Captain E. E., **VII**:301  
 Belanger, Basil, deposition of, **IV**:610  
 Belch, Grand Forks, D.T., **V**:58 and note 34  
 Belcourt, D.T., **V**:115, 116, 121; N.Dak., 125  
 Belcourt, Father George Anthony, **I**:213-219, 252-253; 356, **III**:102; **IIApp**:1-34; **IV**:265n., 290, 295; letter to Washington by, **I**:213; founder of St. Joseph Mission, **IV**:101; letter of, 329; Rev. G. A., **V**:104; description of buffalo hunt, 134  
 Belding, Jas. D., **IV**:360; John P., **VII**:303  
 Beldru, George H., Asst. U. S. surveyor and engineer, **II.2**:28  
 Belfield, N.Dak., **IV**:45; **VII**:244, 245; founded by Max Bass, **IV**:96  
 Belgard, John and Christinia, **IV**:56  
 Belivan, Fred, **IV**:444  
 Belknap, Dr. Jeremy, **I**:59  
 Bell, Calla, **III**:95; Capt. J. W., 194, 220; Dawson, 95; Emily H., 234; Jennie, 95; John, Secretary of War, 516; Big, **IV**:346; David, 437; Douglas, 346; D. W., 437; Elizabeth, 346; Hannah, 346; J., 437; John, 652-825; John, Jamestown, N.Dak., 137; J. D., 437; Joseph, 346; Mary, 438; Oscar, 346; Robert, 346  
 Belle, Capt. J. M., **IV**:349; Emma, 349  
 Belle Fourche Creek, D.T., **V**:68, 70  
 Belle Fourche, S.Dak., **VII**:313; **VI**:19  
*Belle Peoria*, Missouri River steamboat, **II.1**:282, 311, 321, 339  
 Bellegarde, Joseph, **III**:389; Charles, **IV**:523, 524, 527; deposition of, 530  
 Bellehumeur, Simon, **I**:357  
 Bellgard, Alexander, **III**:229; Charles, 229, 236; Eliza, 229; Joseph, 229; Mary, 229, 236; St. Anne, 229; Sophia, 229, 236  
 Belmont, N.Dak., **VII**:142, 159, 263, 266  
 Belt, Martin, guerilla captain, **II.1**:264  
 Beltrami, **I**:212  
 Bely, Rev., **IV**:66  
 Bemer, Robert, **IV**:357  
 Bemis, Henry A., article by, **II.1**:246-248, **II.1:opp. 240**; Myrtle, articles by, **II.1**:202-251, **III**:247-309  
*Ben Johnson*, Missouri River steamboat, **II.1**:329, 333, 341, 357, 372, 378  
 Benard, Joseph, **IV**:350  
 Benda, John, **IV**:77  
 Bendeke, Halfdan, **VII**:191

Bendickson, N. L., **VII**:175  
 Benes, Charles, **IV**:71  
 "Benjamin Stillman Russell," **I**:330-334  
 Bennett, \_\_\_\_\_, **IV**:59; Mathew, 137  
 Bennett, G. G., territorial representative at  
     Washington, D.C., **II.1**:208, **III**:112, 113; Cpl.  
     James, Citizens' Company, **II.2**:91, 93; Richard,  
     delegate Constitutional Convention, 1889,  
     **III**:147  
 Benschler, F. F, **II.2**:93  
 Bensen, Ole, **VII**:155  
 Benson, Carl E., **III**:200; Emily Charlotte, 275; Abba,  
     **IV**:433; Edward, 360; E. L., 433; Emma, 433; F.,  
     433; O., 433; William, 50; Elizabeth, J., **VII**:1, 2;  
     Thomas, 306n  
 Benson County, N.Dak., number of Swedes in, 1900,  
     **III**:306; **V**:195, 196, 212-214, 219  
 Benteen, Major, **VI**:31, 32, 33; in battle of Little  
     Bighorn, 94n., 107n., 122n., 172, 173  
 Bentestuen, Nils, **VII**:166n.  
 Bentley, L. R., 1<sup>st</sup> Sgt., Citizens' Company, **II.2**:15,  
     93, 96, 97; Louis, **II.1**:98  
 Benton County, **V**:175  
*Benton*, Missouri River steamboat, **II.1**:265, 315, 334;  
     log of, **II.1**:285-313; log of, **II.1**:343-358;  
     **II.1**:359-378. *See also Scarred Wolf*.  
 Benton, Thomas H., U.S. Senator, **IV**:201, 202, 211;  
     quoted, 183, 207  
 Bentru, Halvor, **VII**:160  
 Bentru, N.Dak., **VII**:159-164  
 Bentson, Ole, **III**:159, 165  
 Berens River post, **IV**:656-831  
 Berg, Carl, **III**:272; John, 272; C., **IV**:420; C. W.,  
     145; Hans, 420; J., 420; Will, 428; Anton,  
     **VII**:175, 188n.; Ingv. A., 175; Halvor, 165;  
     Jacob, 266; N. H., 181n.  
 Berg, N.Dak., **IV**:51  
 Berger, \_\_\_\_\_, **I**:357; Capt. Emil A., **II.2**:18, 19, 103,  
     104, 106  
 Bergerson, Soren, **VII**:152  
 Bergin, Rev. Alf, **III**:275; experiences in N.Dak.,  
     1893-1896, **III**:304-306  
 Berglund, Peter, **III**:260  
 Bergman, Eirikur H., **I**:105, 111, 111n.3, 120, 129;  
     **opp.104**; Rev. F. J., **I**:111, **II.1**:144; Henry,  
     **III**:203; Jon, 102, 103  
 Bergren, John, **III**:257  
 Bergstrom, Rev. P. E., Harwood, **III**:255  
 Bernard, Father, **I**:461  
 Bernhardson, Bernt, **III**:270; John, **III**:271  
 Berquist, Charles, **III**:275; Louis, **III**:275; Robert,  
     **III**:275  
 Berry Boyce Cattle Co., **V**:157  
 Berry, Christina, **IV**:412; Ella, 412; Tunnison, 412;  
     Rev. J. F., **IV**:101n.; 112, 120-131, 171-177;  
     reminiscences of, 162-164; J. A., auditor of  
     Billings County, **V**:247n. 54; 248n. 61  
*Bertha*, Missouri River steamboat, **II.1**:371; log of,  
     **II.1**:343, 359-371  
*Bertrand*, Missouri River steamboat, **II.1**:290; **VII**:81  
 Bessie, A. J., **IV**:57  
 Bethany church, Grand Forks, N.Dak., **VII**:223  
 Bethel College, Mennonite College established,  
     **III**:332  
 Bethune, Angus, **IV**:679, 695  
 Betts, Manfred, 6th Iowa Cavalry, **VII**:14n., 15  
 Beverage, James, **IV**:264, 370; Mary, 370; Mary A.,  
     364; Nellie, 364, 370; Robert, 364, 370; Walter,  
     364, 370  
 Bewley (Beioley), Joseph, **IV**:679-728, 777-810  
 Bezenek, Frank, **IV**:64  
 Bibeaux, Joseph, **VII**:81  
 Bible history in Sioux, by Father Jerome, **III**:240  
 Bibliography: of Dakota archaeology, **I**:80; of land  
     treaties with Sioux Tribes of the West, **III**:526;  
     of Mennonite literature, **III**:333-336  
 Bibo, Paul, deposition of, **IV**:642  
 Bierce, Rev. Daniel E., **IV**:135, 176, 178  
 Bierly, Florence, **II.1**:257; Sarah, 257; Willis M., 257  
 Big Bank Village, Mandan, **II.1**:471  
 Big Beaver Creek, **V**:157  
 Big Belly, Crow scout, **VI**:86, 92; in battle of Little  
     Bighorn, 96, 97, 98, 99  
 Big Cat Fish, Indian family of, **IV**:286  
 Big Coulee, Towner County, **III**:321  
 Big Hand, Indian family of, **IV**:288  
*Big Horn*, Missouri River steamboat, **II.1**:310, 318,  
     327, 336, 372, 375  
 Big Horn River, Mont., **VII**:101  
 Big Man, Indian family of, **IV**:285  
 Big Martin, Ojibway Chief, story of, **III**:721-724  
 Big Meadow, D.T., **V**:64, 66  
 Big Mound, battle of, **V**:269; N.Dak., **VII**:118  
 Big Mouth, Indian family of, **IV**:284  
 Big Muddy River, **II.2**:61, 62  
 Big River post, **IV**:808, 823, 838  
 Big Sioux or Calumet River, **III**:499, 508; **V**:171  
 Big Sioux reservation, **V**:189  
 Big Stone Lake, **II.2**:8, 89, **III**:501; **V**:254, 255;  
     **VII**:117  
 Big Turtle, Mandan Indian, **II.1**:466  
 Big White. *See* Sheheke.  
 Bigger, Thomas C., **II.1**:146  
 Biggerstaff, Hugh, **VII**:73  
 Bigler, B. B., **IV**:149  
 Bijou Hills, D.T., **V**:80  
 Bilbie, Rev. H. B., **I**:316  
 Billings County, N.Dak., **IV**:41; **V**:157, 190, 191,

- 194, 203, 205, 206, 217, 218, 223n. 117; 224, 226, 228-231, 233, 235, 246, 248; number of Swedes in, **III**:306;
- Bilodeau, Charles 441; Rose, 441
- Biloxi Indians, **III**:498
- Bilson, William, **IV**:251
- Bingenheimer Loan Collection, inventory of, **I**:45
- Bingham, \_\_\_\_\_, mail route agent, **II.2**:12; J. E., **II.2**:93; John, wagon master, **II.2**:95
- "Biographical Sketches of North Dakota Pioneers," **VII**:59-130
- "Biographies of Riverside Old Settlers," **II.1**:231-246
- "Biography of Old Settlers," **I**:339-349
- Birchard, G., **IV**:298
- Birchett, A. Jr., **IV**:412
- Bird, Carrie, **IV**:408; Eddie, 408; Fred, 408; Gov. (Hudson's Bay Co.), 623, 628, 629, 633; James, 267n. 1, 513; John J., 741; Stephen, 408; Susie, 408; William, 283
- Bird Head Ranch, N.Dak., **IV**:57
- Bird Woman. *See* Sakakawea
- Birnie, James, **IV**:658, 690-833
- Bisek, Frank, **IV**:67
- "Bishop John Shanley," **III**:678-682
- Bismarck, N.Dak., **V**:55, **VII**:263, 280, 296, 303, 304, 305, 311, 318; **V**:173, 186 early history of, **I**:299-310, **III**:197, **IV**:156, 157; removal of capitol to, **III**:120;
- Bismarck Tribune*, founding of, **I**:299-310
- Bissell, Mrs., **V**:48
- Bissonette, \_\_\_\_\_, **I**:357; Elmadine, **III**:684
- "Bits of History Connected With the Early Days of the Northern Pacific Railway and the Organization of Its Land Department," **III**:337-349
- Bjarnason, Ben, **I**:112, fn 1; Rev. Jon, **II.1**:144; Samson, 98, 99
- Bjarne, Grand Forks glee club, **VII**:189
- Bjarne Male Chorus, history of, **VII**:188-191
- Bjerke, Olaf, member park board, **VI**:217; Hans, **VII**:153
- Bjerky, Peter, **IV**:435
- Bjorgo, Rev. K., **VII**:216, 229n.; 235, 249, 250
- Bjorklund, O. M., **III**:260
- Bjorkquist, E., **III**:290, **288**; Gottfried, 290; J. L., 271, 289, sketch of, 290, **290**; Rudolph, 290
- Bjornson, F., **II.1**:144
- Bjornsson, S. Josua, **I**:98
- Blabon, J. W., Great Northern Railway Co., **IV**:93, 96
- Black Bear, Arikara chief, **I**:344; **II.1**:466
- Black Buffalo, Dakota Indian, **VII**:21
- Black Fox, enlists as scout, **VI**:51; battle of Little Bighorn, 119, 120, 122, 150, 155; disappears, 160; killed, 193; Indian family of, **IV**:285
- Black, Henry, **II.2**:100; John, **IV**:216; John, 357; Samuel, 628-829; Rev. \_\_\_\_\_, 113, trip to Pembina, 1851, 102; William, 135
- Black Hills, **V**:36, 37; **VI**:17, 18, 21n.; story of expedition to, 163-170; **VII**:130, 261, 309, 310, 311
- Black Moccasin, Hidatsa chief, **I**:436
- Black Moon; Dakota Sioux chief, **I**:221, 246, 266, 419, 421; **VII**:51
- Black Mouth, secret society, **VI**:186
- Black, R. M.. article by, **III**:111-157
- Black Rabbit, Mandan Indian, **II.1**:466
- Black River, **III**:506
- Black Shield, Hidatsa chief, **II.1**:466
- Blackbird, John, **III**:235; John, Jr., **III**:235; Lewis, **III**:235; Margaret, **III**:235; Mary Jane, **III**:235
- Blackburn, Rev. William M., D. D., **IV**:128, 129, 175, 177
- Blackfeet Indians, medicine lodge, **II.2**:66; **V**:100, 105; **VII**:85
- Blackford, Emma, **IV**:249; G. F., 348
- Blackmire, Charles, **IV**:420
- Blackstock, guard at wood camp, **VII**:128
- Blackwell, Henry B., Boston, address at Constitutional. Convention, of 1889, **III**:111
- Blaha, A., secretary Z.C.B.J., **IV**:80; Louis, secretary Z.C.B.J., 80
- Blain, Rev., **II.2**:21
- Blaine County, **V**:215, 216, 223
- Blair, Bartly, **II.2**:95; C. L., **II.1**:81; A. F., **IV**:420; E., 420; George W., 351; Gracie, 420; William, 357; William, **V**:42n. 29
- Blake, Annie, **IV**:256; Henry, 356; Kate, 356; Thomas, 356
- Blakely and Carpenter, mail contractors, **VII**:72; stage line, 74, 75
- Blanchard, \_\_\_\_\_, **IV**:835
- Blanchard, N.Dak., Presbyterian church organized in, **IV**:143; **VII**:270, 275
- Blanchette, Rev. \_\_\_\_\_, **IV**:820
- Blanchford, Charles, **IV**:248
- Blanding, Emma, **III**:87, 88; Jessie, **III**:88; J. W., **III**:87, 158, 160; Mrs. Maria, **III**:90
- Blankenburg, Alice, **IV**:426; Caroline, 426; George, 426; Julia, 426
- Blatchford, Etta, **IV**:239; John, 339
- Blaye, Pierre, **IV**:616
- Blazek, Frank, **IV**:67
- Bleakinskop, G., **IV**:833
- Blewett, Andrew, auditor of Stutsman County, **V**:215n. 95
- Blexrud, Inger N., **III**:168
- Blixt, Nils, **III**:267
- Blizzard, winter of 1886-7, **V**:158



- Blockhouse at Fort Berthold, picture of, **I:opp. 442**
- Blomquist, Swedish immigrant agent, **III:248, 258, 262**
- Blondeau, Louis, **III:400-401**; Louis, **IV:559**;  
deposition of, 466, 514, 534, 552, 556, 558, 560, 573
- Bloody Knife, **VI:11, 12, 49, 51, 55-59, 62, 74, 77, 78, 82, 96, 109, 111**; in battle of Little Bighorn, 95-129, 150, 151; made sergeant, 136, **opp.205**;  
**VII:28, 34, 35, 44, 98**
- Blooming, N.Dak., **VII:172**
- Blooming Prairie, Minn., **VII:170, 171n.**
- Blue Blanket Creek, **VII:26, 28**
- Blue Boat, Indian family of, **IV:290**
- Blue Bug, Mandan woman, **II.1:465**
- Blue Fish, Indian family of, **IV:289**
- Blue Fox, Indian family of, **IV:289**
- Blue, Rev. J. H., 139, 148
- Blunt, C. W., **II.1:416**; C. W., Sr., **II.1:371**; John, **V:75**
- Boal, Allie, **II.1:343**; Laura, **II.1:265**; W. C., **II.1:263**
- Board of Immigration, Minnesota, **VII:136, 137**
- Boat Makers Village, Mandan, **II.1:508**
- Bob Tail Bull, **VII:129**; Hidatsa legend by, **I:455**;  
Indian family of, **IV:288**;
- Bobean, Joseph, **IV:279**
- Bodley, Earl, **IV:410**; Edward, 410; James, 410;  
Louisa, 410; Phile, 410
- Boe, Amund A., **VII:172**
- Boen, Thomas, **III:230**
- Bogerson, T. K., **IV:434**
- Bohemia, conditions in, **IV:62**
- Bohemian Benevolent Society, **IV:77, 78**
- Bohemian Slovanic Benevolent Society, **IV:80**
- "Bohemians in Richland County," **IV:62-80**
- Bois Brules, **II.1:105,125**
- Bois de Sioux River, **II.2:7, III:88, 90, 91**
- Boisvert, Edward, deposition of, **IV:614**
- Bolkan, Christ, **I:147, fn 4**
- Bolken, N.Dak., **VII:213**
- Boller, Henry A., **I:357**
- Boltin, Joseph, **IV:445**; Carrie, 446
- Bolton, Henry, **IV:578**
- Boltz, Peter, **IV:274**
- Boman (Bowman), Elias, **III:265**; J. Fritjof, 264, 265, **265**; Mrs. J. Fritjof, sketch of, 291, **265**
- Bomberg, Fred, **IV:281**; Suseth, 381
- Bon Homme, S.Dak., **VII:128**
- Bonanza farms in North Dakota, **III:346, 569, 662**;  
names of, **III:580, 581**
- Bond, \_\_\_\_\_, **IV:552**; Samuel R., report of Fisk Expedition of 1862-1863, **II.2:38-72**
- Bone, Charles, **IV:692**; deposition of, 640; Charles W., 656, 657, 671, 687
- Bone Hill (post), **V:268**
- Bonhock, Frank, **III:230**
- Bonholger, John, **IV:433**
- Bonhomme, D.T., **V:80**
- Bonnin, Father Louis, **III:237**; Francis, deposition of, **IV:615**
- Bonsfield, Richard, **IV:412**; Rose, 412
- Booise, fur trader on Missouri River, **I:349, 366**
- Booker, Rev. G. H., **IV:149**
- Boolez, Marc, **IV:427**
- Boom, John, **IV:281**; Mary, 381
- Boon, A. J., **IV:299**
- Bope, Edwin, **IV:407**
- Borassa, Father, **I:219**
- Borden, Richard, **IV:246**
- Bordrud, A. P., **VII:153**
- Boreman County, **V:185, 206, 223**
- Borman, M. M., member park board, **VI:217**
- Borneman, C., **IV:401**; H., 401
- Borner, August, **IV:276**
- Bosard, Andrew, **II.1:255**; Andrew Keller, **II.1:255**;  
James H., sketch of, **II.1:255-259**; **II.1:opp.255**;  
creameries of, in N.Dak., **III:633**
- Boschee, Adam, **IV:262**; Ardolph, 362; August, 362;  
Caroline, 362; Cathrine, 362; Cathrine, 363;  
Christina, 362; Eustina, 363; Jack, 362; John,  
362; Madalina, 363; Phillipina, 363; Theodora,  
363; Valintina, 362
- Boss, Lewis, U.S. Boundary Survey, **IV:199n. 1, 218**
- Bostad, Rev. O. H., **VII:218**
- Bostonois, Ojibway, **III:407**
- Bostrom, O. J., **III:275**
- Bostwick, Samuel, **IV:239**
- Boswell, Dr. W. G., **IV:217**; Mrs. W. C., 109
- Botnen, S. O., and his wife, **III:170-171**
- Bottineau, Charles, **I:304, 307, 358, 365**; Pierre, guide  
and Chippewa interpreter, **I:358**; **II.2:6-163**;  
guide in Fisk's expedition of 1866, **II.1:450-461**;  
Mary, **III:181**; Pierre, 178, 181
- Bottineau County, Icelandic settlements in, **I:112n. 1**;  
number of Swedes in, **III:306**; Swedes, **III:261**;  
**V:85, 179, 202, 219-221, 224, 225, 228, 240**;  
**VII:228**
- Boucher, Francis, declaration of, **III:405, 436-437**;  
deposition of, **IV:520, 524, 525, 531**; Jean  
Marie, 516, 517, 525, 573, 630
- Boudiette, Abercrombie, N.Dak., **III:161**
- Boughter, Mozer, army surgeon, **III:188, 229**
- Boulder mosaics, in North Dakota, **I:82**, picture of,  
**I:85**
- "Boulder Outline on the Upper Missouri," **III:685-687**
- Boundary Church, **IV:168**
- Boundary line, between Sioux and Chippewas,

- III**:506; Canadian, **II.1**:94; of land cession, 1851  
Sioux treaty, **III**:518; history of survey, **IV**:179-  
234
- Bounin, Father, **I**:235
- Bourassa, Capt., **IV**:510, 511; Michael, **III**:437; clerk  
of N. W. Co., **III**:406; **IV**:491, 513, 520, 530,  
531, 532, 543; deposition of, 524; Shaw, 487
- Bourget, Bishop Ignatius, **III**:237
- Bourk, A., **IV**:446
- Bourke, John, **III**:386, 399; depositions of, **III**:380-  
381, 403-408, 411-413; John P., **IV**:486-539;  
deposition of, 518-547
- Bousch, A., **IV**:446
- Bousier, Isabella, **III**:229; Jenny, **III**:229; Jerome,  
**III**:229; Justin, **III**:229; Mary, **III**:229; Ranclire,  
**III**:299; Raphael, **III**:299
- Boutino, Moustouche, **IV**:510, 511; deposition of,  
510
- Bouvier, Joseph, deposition of, **IV**:640
- Bouyer, Mitch, interpreter, **VI**:158, 159
- Bovoy, A. E., **I**:297
- Bowles, Samuel, **III**:338; Henry, **IV**:430; John, 430
- Bowman, Charles R., **III**:232. *See also* Boman.
- Bowman Co., **V**:203, 205, 227, 230, 235, 237; census  
summary of 1885, **IV**:240; names of all residents  
in, 340-344
- Bown, Christian, **IV**:272
- Box Elder Creek, D.T., **V**:71, 77
- Boy Chief, brother of Red Bear, **VI**:52-55; in battle of  
Little Bighorn, 95, 122, 130, 131, 150, 151, 154;  
continues narrative, 118-119; killed, 189,  
**opp.71, opp.202**
- Boyce, Henry, **V**:157
- Boyd, George W., **II.1**:417; James, club-footed trader,  
**II.1**:322n. 2; James, **IV**:247; Rev. J. S., 144
- Boyer, Eliza, **IV**:250; Frank, 350; Henry, 350; John F.,  
350; John F. Jr., 350; Mary, 350; Sarah, 350
- Boyeson, O. H., **VII**:190
- Boyington, O., **II.2**:93
- Boyne River, **V**:154n. 1
- Boynton, H., **II.2**:98
- Boys, Henry, **IV**:239
- Braaten, Rev. S. O., pioneer experiences of, **VII**:240-  
243
- Brackett, George, **II.1**:424; Rev., **IV**:141
- Brackett's Battalion, **III**:243
- Bradley, Rev. C. F., **I**:314; Fred, **IV**:411; Rev.  
Robert, 141
- Bradshaw, W., **IV**:420
- Bradt, Thomas J., **IV**:446
- Brady, Mabel, **IV**:276
- Brage, Thief River Falls glee club, **VII**:189
- Brainerd, Minn., **III**:242; **VII**:71
- Bramble and Keyes, **VII**:318
- Bramble, D.T., **VII**:318
- Bramby, Charles, **IV**:564-599; deposition of, 563,  
582, 594, 586
- Brandhove, E., **IV**:432
- Brandon House, Hudson's Bay Co. Post, **III**:395, 396,  
450, 451, 455; **IV**:500, 508, 510, 654, 669
- Brandrup, Andrew, **III**:88
- Branhan, Jesse, **VII**:111, 113
- Branick, Amanda, **IV**:425; Joseph, 425; Nassimo,  
425; Orrin P., 425
- Brannum, Jesse, 124
- Bras, Jaynes, **IV**:47
- Bratsky, Vestnik*, organ of Z.C.B.J., **IV**:80
- Bratton, Luther R., **VII**:293
- Braun, Dr. E. E., post surgeon, Fort Abercrombie,  
**II.2**:26, 40
- Brave Men's Society of the Mandans, **I**:434
- Brayer, A., treasurer of Z.C.B.J., **IV**:80
- Brazeau, John, **I**:358
- Brazil, Icelandic settlements in, **I**:96
- Breaking plow, first in North Dakota, **VII**:71
- Breck, Rev. James Lloyd, **II.1**:480; Samuel, Asst. Adj.  
Gen., **III**:191
- Breckenridge County, population for 1860, **III**:553
- Breckenridge, Minn., **I**:415; **II.2**:11-17, 106; **III**:87-  
94, 171, 552, 561; census of 1860, **II.1**:98; flour  
mill at, **III**:163; **IV**:68, 69; **VII**:160, 215, 247,  
279
- Brecount, Rev. C. B., Casselton, **II.1**:117
- Breeland, George, **III**:232
- Breidablik, Rev. J. J., **VII**:228
- Brekke, Dr. Olav B., **VII**:176
- Brenna, N.Dak., **VII**:159, 172; Orjans, 172
- Brennan, Mary R., article by, **III**:237-24; notes by,  
**I**:476-478; M. H., sketch by, **II.1**:255-259,  
sketch by, **III**:678-682; M. H., **III**:240
- Brenner, E. W., and Terry, post traders, **III**:213;  
**V**:121, 122; at Fort Totten, **III**:187, 226, 235,  
**211**
- Brenner's Crossing, **III**:182
- Brenton, E., **IV**:468
- Brestin, Timothy, **IV**:254
- Brewer, Henry B., **IV**:208n. 6
- Brick kiln, burning coal mine, **II.1**:274, 319, 329
- Bricks, John, **IV**:77
- Bridgeport, Wis., **IV**:65, 66
- Bridger, James, **I**:341, 358, 362, 378; **VII**:49; Mark,  
**II.2**:93
- Bridston, John, **VII**:175, 183n.
- "Brief History of the Establishment of the  
Abercrombie State Park, A," **I**:411-412
- Briem, Rev. H., **II.1**:144
- Brien, Phillip. *See* Derocher, Philip
- Briggs, R. R., Moorhead, Minn., **II.1**:172, 177

- Briley, \_\_\_\_\_, 2<sup>nd</sup> Lt., 2<sup>nd</sup> Minn. Cav., **II.1**:428  
 Brimson, Rev. Alfred, **II.1**:476  
 Brindleson, G., **IV**:443  
 Brink, C. O., **VII**:153; Judson, 104, 113  
 Brinton, Charles, **IV**:442; Flora, 442; M., 442; Pearl, 442; Rose, 442; Russel, 442; R. Wells, 442; Ward, 442  
 Brisbois, Joseph, **III**:369-437; deposition of, 401; Michael, **III**:392; Charles, **IV**:652-822  
 Brisebois, \_\_\_\_\_, guide of North-West Co., **IV**:507; Antoine, deposition of, 640  
 Bristol, Minn., **V**:254  
 British America, **II.1**:135, 137  
 British International Boundary Commission, members of, **IV**:217-218  
 British Isles, emigration from, **II.1**:83-88  
 British Museum, **IV**:824  
 British soldiers, employed by Lord Selkirk, **II.1**:105  
 Britton, S.Dak., **III**:95  
 Broadlawn, N.Dak., Presbyterian Church organized in, **IV**:148  
 Brockport, Penn., **V**:26  
 Brockville, Canada, **III**:429  
 Broen, Rev. E., **VII**:208  
 Broken Axe, Mandan Indian, **II.1**:466  
 Bronghevere, Sam, **IV**:247  
 Bronlid, Rev. C. J., **VII**:238  
 Brono, Rev. J. R., **VII**:230  
 Bronson, Mrs. D. E., **III**:87n.; C. R., **IV**:446; Carrie, 446; Emma, 446; Eve, 60; Jennie, 446; Maud, 446  
 Brook, James V., **VII**:293  
 Brookings, Judge W. W., history of Dakota Territory, **II.1**:141-143  
 Brookings, S.Dak., **VII**:215, 303  
 Brooks, \_\_\_\_\_, **IV**:47; G. W., 381  
 Brosh, Ed., **IV**:77  
 Bross, William, **III**:338  
 Brotchie, William, **IV**:754, 801, 818, 833  
 Brower, Jacob V., **I**:336, sketch of, **I**:335; works of, **I**:339; Richard D., **II.2**: 91; death of, **II.2**:123  
 Brown, Charles V., delegate to Constitutional Convention, 1889, **III**:137n. 2; George, **III**:226; G. A., **III**:276; Capt. John D., **I**:426; John G., sketch of, **II.1**:241; John, **III**:233; Olive, **III**:226; Peter, **III**:276; V. T., **III**:203; Alice, J., **IV**:422; Annie, 422; C. V., 446; Chester, 374; Francis, 422; Frank, 351; George, 381; Henry, 357; Henry C., 353; Hiram E., 353; J. F., 350; James, 341; 422; James Jr., 422; Jennie, 341, 422; John, 419, 422; John If., 353; Lewis, 418; Millie, 341; Paul, 522; Rev. J. A., 121, 122, 124, 125, 126, 129, 133; Rev. John A., 171, 174, 175, 177; Rev. Joseph, 142, 147, 149; Robert, 354; Samuel, 422; T., 419; Thomas H., 422; Timothy, 430; Van R., 55; Jake, **V**:27, 28; Joseph, trader, **V**:254, 255; Susan, **V**:260; Samuel J., **V**:268, 270; Norwegian merchant in Alexandria, **VII**:138, 145; Joseph, chief of scouts, 117; Rev., Stillwater, Minn., **VII**:91; W. H., 173  
 Brown County, **V**:191  
 Brown Woman, Mandan, **II.1**:465.  
 Brown's Valley, D.T., **V**:258, 270; Minn., **VII**:300  
 Browne, William, **III**:230  
 Brownlee, Rev. H. H., **IV**:123, 130, 132, 171, 174, 175, 177  
 Brownson, Alfred, **IV**:149n. 1  
 Bruce, Charles G., deposition of, **III**:402-403; Hector, **V**:35, 38n. 25; Pierre, **IV**:780  
 Bruflat Academy, N.Dak., **VII**:217, 235  
 Bruflat congregation, **VII**:277  
 Bruguire, James, **I**:341  
 Brule City, D.T., **V**:80, 80n. 96  
 Brumbly, Lt., **III**:417, 434; Lt., **IV**:543  
 Brundage, Arthur, **IV**:264; Frank, 364  
 Brunell, Joseph, **II.1**:166  
 Brunsvold, Rev. A. A., **VII**:231  
 Brunswick, Missouri River steamboat, **II.1**:268  
 Brush, P., **IV**:295; Joseph, 71  
 Bryan, Alvin, **IV**:252  
 Bryant, William, **IV**:276  
 Bryce, \_\_\_\_\_, Dr., Winnipeg, **II.2**:81, 92; his history of the Hudson's Bay Co., **II.2**:112, 113; Dr. George, Winnipeg, **IV**:113  
 Brylan, Thomas W., **II.1**:417  
 Brymner, Report on Canadian Archives, 1889; referred to, **I**:371  
 Brynjolfsson, Magnus, **I**:120  
 Brynjulson, George, **IV**:445  
 Buchanan, James, **IV**:211; Pres., **V**:171  
 Buck, Theodore, **II.2**:95  
 Buckhout, Helen, **III**:348  
 Buckingham, John, **III**:95  
 Buckley, Walter, **IV**:407  
 Buckman, Joseph Y., **I**:358  
 Buckner, William, negro porter on *Deer Lodge*, **VII**:127  
 Budejovice, Bohemia, **IV**:62, 67  
 Budge, William, **II.1**:164; George, **V**:42, 43; William, **V**:37, 51, 59, 61n. 44; 63n. 50; 70, 74, 76n. 84, **VII**:173, 296, 297, 299  
 Bue post office, N.Dak., **VII**:270  
 Buell, Gen., **VII**:65, 66  
 Buerger, Capt. Emil, **I**:417  
 Buffalo, last seen in Cass County, **I**:159; bones found in Riverside Township, **II.1**:206, 238; herds of, seen from steamboat, **II.1**:297, 298, 365; hides

- sold at Pembina, D.T., **II.1**:238; hunting of, **II.1**:325, 456, **II.2**:66-67, **II.2**:144; killed by grizzly bears, **II.1**:53; killed from steamboat, **II.1**:299, 303, 303, 305-307, 326, 334, 356; at Fort Totten, **III**:187; bones, 87; hunting in Canada, 103; in Pembina, 456-457; killed by prairie fire, 364; seen in 1864, 245; seen by Alexander Henry Jr., 361, 363, 364; **V**:88, 91; corral, **V**:105, 106; hunters' camp, description of, **V**:135; hunting of, **V**:101-107; description of, by Rev. G. A. Belcourt, **V**:134; proceeds of, **V**:120; robes, tanning of, **VII**:31n.; press, **opp.87**; hunt, 1883, **VII**:103
- Buffalo bones, gathered by pioneers; **VII**:269; shipped to St. Louis, 302; sale of, by settlers, **I**:140
- Buffalo County, **V**:179
- Buffalo district, boundaries defined, **I**:221
- Buffalo Gap, D.T., **V**:72
- Buffalo Lake, Minn., **V**:254; **VII**:118
- Buffalo, N.Dak., Presbyterian church organized in, **IV**:139
- Buffalo River, **III**:506, 518; **VII**:140; N.Dak., 248
- Buffalo, secret society, **VI**:186
- Buffalo skinning knife, **I:opp. 454**
- Buffalo Wool Co, Selkirk settlement, **IV**:252, 258
- Buford and Fisher, Stillwater House, Stillwater, Minn., **VII**:91
- Buford County, **V**:203, 226, 227; census summary of 1885, **IV**:245; names of all residents in, 346-358
- Buford, N.Dak., ferry at, **IV**:54
- Buisson, Anette, **III**:231; Antoine, **III**:217n. 5, 217, 231; James H., **III**:231; Jane, **III**:217; Joseph, **III**:217n. 5, 217; Mrs. Joseph, **III**:217, 217; Louise, **III**:217; Nancy, **III**:236; Rachael, **III**:231
- Bulberry island, S.Dak., **VII**:127
- Bulcher, Alreda, **IV**:244; Hans, 344; Margaret, 344
- Bull creek, S.Dak., **VII**:313
- Bull Head, Arikara, **II.1**:466; enlists as scout, **VI**:44, 46-48
- Bull Neck, **II.1**:502-508; Indian family of, **IV**:285
- Bull train, photo of, **VII:opp.318**
- Bull-Stands-in-the-Water, leader of Da-roch'-pa, **VI**:59, 83; in battle of Little Bighorn, 130-132
- Bullock, B. B., **IV**:242; Eldridge, 342; Emma, 342; Josephine, 342; Mary, 342; Sam, 407; Stella, 342
- Bunce, James, **IV**:806
- Bunch, George, **I**:358
- Bunn, Dr., **IV**:708-756, 802-835; John, 267n.1, 277
- Burbank & Company, wagon train arrives at Fort Abercrombie, **II.1**:24
- Burbank, A., **II.1**:416; H. C., **II.2**:10, 11; J. M. C., St. Paul, Minn., **II.1**:9; L., **II.1**: 416
- Burbank County, **V**:180, 187, 188
- Burdick, George, **III**:203; Orlin, **III**:201n. 2, 203, 204; Oziah W., **III**:203; Usher L., **III**:207
- Bureau of American Ethnology, 7th annual report of, **V**:98n. 5; 18th annual report of, **V**:112n. 15; 113, 114n. 16 and 17
- Burgess, Dr. F. J. W., **IV**:217
- Burgett, R., **II.2**:93
- Burgit, R., **II.2**:93
- Burgster, Rev. Joseph K., **IV**:115-135, 170-172
- Burial scaffold, **VI**:75
- Burk, John, **III**:230
- Burke County, **V**:241, 243-245
- Burke, Major John H, **I**:268; William, **III**:233; C., **IV**:295; H., 395; James, 354; R. E., 395; R. S., 395; Gov., John, **V**:237, 245; Justice, **V**:247n. 55; William, **V**:58, 58n. 37; Capt., **VII**:118
- Burkhart, Samuel W., **IV**:84, 91; biographical sketch of, 98; clerk of Dunker church, Cando, N.Dak., 91
- Burleigh County, archaeological remains in, **I**:86; number of Swedes in. 1900, **III**:306; Swedes, 262; **V**:181, 188-190, 194, 203, 210, 212; **VII**:245
- Burleigh County Superintendent of Schools, in 1876, **I**:251-272
- Burleigh, Walter A., **VII**:128
- Burnett, Dr. J. A., **VII**:300
- Burnham, D., **II.2**:95; F. J., **IV**:134
- Burning Ground, Sioux chief, **I**:227, 419
- Burns, James, **IV**:254; Thomas, 360
- Burpee, G. F., **IV**:217
- Burr, A. G., sketch by, **III**:673-675; Rev. Alexander, **IV**:124-129, 173, 177; W. H., **V**:49
- Burritt, E. H., member of Capt. Fisk's protective corps, **II.2**:39
- Burton, \_\_\_\_\_, Capt., 30<sup>th</sup> Wis. Vol. Inf., **II.1**:44; C. A., **III**:114; F. L., **VII**:298
- Burtsch, Rev. G. W, Casselton, **II.1**:177
- Burydorf, Charles, **III**:233
- Busko, John, **IV**:77
- Busrack, Halvor, **I**:152
- Bussy, Robert, **II.1**: 250
- Butcher, Francis, **IV**:729-825
- Buther, Francis, **IV**:715
- Butler, E. C., **II.1**: 247; sketch of, **II.1**:240, **II.1**: **opp.240**; Ellis, **II.1**:430n.1; William H., **II.1**:216n. 3
- Butner, E. L., **IV**:422; Edith, 422; F. D., 422; Frank, 422; Henrietta, 422; Sarah, 422
- Butte de Morale, **II.2**:49
- Butter, Morris, **III**:230
- Butterfield, Capt., 8th Minn. Vol., **III**:243; Capt. M. Q., **II.2:opp. 148**
- Butts, Arthur, **IV**:445; D. J., 445; Ellen E., 445;

Frank, 445; Rubie, 445  
Buxton, N.Dak., **VII**:224, 262n., 266, 267, 269  
Bye, Christian, **VII**:152; Peter, 164n.; P. I., 190n.; P.  
J., 173  
Byers, Rev. W. J., **IV**:139  
Bygland, Minn., **VII**:262, 262n.129

## C

*Cadboro*, trading ship, **IV**:723-833  
Caddell, M. C., member park board, **VI**:218  
Cadot, J. Baptiste, Sr., **I**:294; J. Baptiste, Jr, **I**:295;  
Joseph, **IV**:611-614  
Cadotte, Augustin, trader, **III**:355, 357; Peter, **V**:121,  
126  
Cady, Capt., 8<sup>th</sup> Minn. Vols., **III**:242; Capt. John S.,  
killed by Little Crow, **VII**:53  
Caffney, Patrick, **IV**:256  
Cagg, Ann, **IV**:411; Samuel M., 411  
Calamity Jane, camp follower, **V**:77 and n.86  
Calderwood, Edgar, **VII**:306n.; R. M., 290; V. E., 290  
Caldwell, William, **II**.2:97; Maj., governor of Selkirk  
settlement, **IV**:296  
Caledonia, D.T., **V**:53, 53n.; Penn., **V**:26; **VII**:156,  
165, 167, 250, 261, 272, 276, 278, 282  
“Calendar of Principal Events of the French and  
Indians of Early Dacotah, A,” **I**:293-296  
Calhoon, F. S., **II**.1:416  
Calhoun, John C., **IV**:206, 212  
California Joe, **V**:61n. 45; 633 and note 49; 71  
California post, **IV**:818  
Call, Michael, **III**:235  
Callaghan Hotel, Jamestown, N.Dak., **III**:238  
Calmer, Frank, **III**:271; John, **IV**:247  
Calumet River, **III**:506  
Calvert, Charles, **II**.2:198  
Calvin, Miles City, Mont., **V**:165; Investment Co.,  
**V**:165  
*Calypso*, Missouri River steamboat, **II**.1: 284, 286  
Cameron, Duncan, **II**.1:79-138; letters of, to Red  
River settlers, **III**:370-372; N. W. Co. agent,  
**III**:369-421; John, **III**:355, death of, 358; J.  
Dugald, **III**:387, 391; Allan, **IV**:779; Angus,  
825; Maj., 217; Duncan, 463-561, 800, 818,  
833; deposition of, 460, 493; letter from, 482;  
letters of, 489; John Dugald, 457-495, 649-761  
Camorp, P. H., **IV**:258  
Camp Atchison, Sibley expedition, described, **II**.2:83  
Camp Chase, Ohio, **VII**:64  
Camp Cook, **III**:178  
Camp Cooke, description of, **II**.1:336n. 1  
Camp Dennison, Ohio, **VII**:64  
Camp Dick Robinson, Ky., **VII**:64

Camp, E. W., delegate Constitutional Convention,  
1889, **III**:150  
Camp Green, **I**:242  
Camp Hackett, Sibley expedition, **II**.2:32  
Camp Hancock, **I**:242, **I**:301, **I**:422  
Camp Hayes, N.Dak., **VII**:117  
Camp Jackson, **II**.1:294; **IV**:145  
Camp, Maj. George A., **II**.2:opp. 116; **II**.2:30, 89,  
116, 127, 137; letter from, to Col. Miller,  
**II**.2:81; Camp, Maj. \_\_\_\_\_, **I**:418  
Camp Pope, Minn., **VII**:117  
Camp Release, Minn., **VII**:115, 116  
Camp Seward, Jamestown 242, 422  
Campbell, \_\_\_\_\_, trader, **I**:341; John, **II**.2:93, 97;  
Robert, J., **I**:358, 376, 379, 380; Thomas, agent  
at Fort Union, **II**.1:279n. 2; Thomas, **II**.1:320,  
353; Duncan, **III**:401; George, 375-391;  
deposition of, 418; John Duncan, 396, 400, 406;  
Nancy, 231; \_\_\_\_\_, **IV**:553; Archibald, U.S.  
Treaty Commissioner, 187, 191, 199n. 1, 218;  
Charles, 350; Elizabeth, 350; Lizzie, 350; Colin,  
618, 635, 650-825, deposition of, 634-641;  
Duncan, 621; George, 481-492; Hamilton,  
208n. 6; John, 409; John Duncan, 534-552, 638;  
letters of, 559; Robert, 716-836; Rev. U. C., 115,  
122, 125; Tom, 342  
Campbell, Canada, John, **IV**:251  
Campbell County, **V**:182, 189, 191  
Canadian French in North Dakota, **I**:184  
Canadian government, and the rival fur trade  
companies, **II**.1:106  
Canadian landholders in Traill County, map showing  
distribution of, **I**:108  
Canadian Pacific Railway, **III**:583; **VII**:95  
Canadians in North Dakota, **I**:185-198  
Canandaigua, New York, **III**:218  
Candiyohi Lake, Minn., **II**.2:141  
Cando, N.Dak., **IV**:81; naming of, **III**:321-323  
Canfield, Thomas H., **III**:569, **VII**:70, 72; William F.,  
**III**:198, 199  
Cannella, J. W., **III**:322  
Cannon Ball River, **II**.2:141; **V**:61, 206, 227, 248,  
249; **VII**:8, 129, 130, 312  
Cannot, John, **IV**:254  
Canta Tanka, Yanktonaise head man, **I**:200-251  
Canton, S.Dak., **VII**:206, 304  
Capitol grounds, plans for in Bismarck, **VI**:opp.211  
Caplet, Alex, **III**:229; Angeline, 229; Baptiste, 229;  
Caroline, 229; Madeline, 229; Morris, 229;  
Robert, 229  
Cappenkis, **II**.1:118  
Capt. O'Gray, Missouri, **VII**:92  
Captivity narratives, **II**.1:440-442  
Card, Charles, **IV**:279; Phoebe E., 379; Stephen, 379;

Verena E., 379  
 Cardin, Thomas, **IV**:624  
 Cardinal, fur trade employee, **VII**:81  
 Cardwell, O., **IV**:257  
 Carey, Corinne E., **III**:676; Rev. N. W., **IV**:123  
 Carhart, Joseph, article by, **I**:330-334  
 Cariboo gold mines, **II**:2:78  
 Cariveau, T. A., 1<sup>st</sup> Lt., **II**:2:10, 106  
 Carland, John E., delegate Constitutional convention, 1889, **III**:125, 127, 128, 141, 142  
 Carlander, Magnus, **III**:271  
 Carless, Joseph, **IV**:786, 800, 818, 833  
 Carlington, Jesse, **II**:2:95  
 Carlisle, James, 3<sup>rd</sup> Sgt., Northern Rangers, **II**:2:95  
 Carlson, Anders, **III**:278; A. M., 257; A. P., 258; August, 276; Carl, **II**:1:248, 276; David, 275; Jens, 277, 278; John, 281, 282; John D., 276; John, **IV**:242; Rev. T. L. A. K., **VII**:215, 229n.  
 Carlton House, **II**:1:134, **IV**:629-828  
 Carlton, Rev. B. L., **III**:255, 269  
 Carmichael, Ledele, **IV**:255  
 Carnark, Alfred, letter of, **III**:269-270  
 Carney, Josephine, **V**:59n. 40  
 Carnihan, Col., **III**:219  
*Caroline*, steamboat, **II**:2:155  
 Caroó, Dakota scout, **VI**:59; detailed, 69; in battle of Little Bighorn, 131  
 Carothers, Frederick Robert, **III**:674; Judge Robert Milligan, sketch of, **III**:673-675, **673**; Ruth Roberta, **III**:674  
 Carpenter, C. W., **VII**:314; \_\_\_\_\_, early French trader in D.T., **II**:1:165  
 Carr, S. V., Sgt., Fort Abercrombie, letter by, **II**:1:179-185  
*Carrie*, Missouri River steamboat, **II**:1: 263, 339, 345, 372, 373, 375, 377  
 Carrington and Casey Land Co., **I**:383-384  
 Carrol, John, **IV**:252  
 Carson, Alexander, **I**:359; H. G., **II**:1:416; J. P., **IV**:424; William, 358  
 Carter County, **V**:178  
 Carter, Henry S., **II**:1: 417; W. R., **II**:1: 417; Wesley, **II**:2:95; W. L., **III**:87  
 Cartright, George, **IV**:403; George W., 403; Louisa L., 403; Nelson, 403  
 Cartwright and Sons, **IV**:47  
 Cartwright, N.Dak., **IV**:51, 55  
 Carver County, Minn., Norwegians and Swedes in, **VII**:148; Swedes in, **III**:248  
 Carver, Minn., **VII**:107  
 Carver, O. F., **II**:2:93; Rev. A. H., **IV**:176  
 Cary, George, **IV**:751, 766, 782; John B., 425; Martha, 425; Rebecca, 425; William, 425; Rev. N. W., 125-129, 174-177  
 Cashel, J. L., 300, 305  
 Casperson, A. E., **IV**:295; C., 395; M. E., 395; Rose, 395  
 Casphaw, Indian chief, **V**:119  
 Cass County, **V**:180, 188; **VII**:152-154, 212-230; archaeological remains in, **I**:87; Danish immigration to, **I**:153-180; early history of, **I**:299-310; foreign population, by townships, **I**:197; maps showing foreigner in, in 1905, **I**:107; Swedes in, **III**:264-269; Swedes in, 1900, **III**:306  
 Cass, George W., **III**:570; Gov., Michigan, **III**:506  
 Cass-Cheney farm, **III**:346  
 Cassell, Geneva, Ohio, **VII**:62; Maria, 104  
 Casselton, N.Dak., Presbyterian Church, organized in, **IV**:137  
 Castle, Joseph, **V**:25 and note 5  
 Caswell, John, **II**:1:182; Rev. A. K., **IV**:122-127, 168, 172-175; reminiscences of, 164-165  
 Cataphreir, Antoine, **IV**:743  
*Cataract*, Missouri River steamboat, **I**:342  
 Catawaba Indians, **III**:498  
 Cates, Frances, **IV**:246; Philip, 346  
 Catfish Joe, trial for murder, **V**:31n. 14  
 Cathcart, Rev. J. W., **IV**:127, 171-177  
 Cathers, Joseph, **IV**:485  
 Catholic Church, founding of in N. Dak., **IIApp**:1-34; growth in N.Dak., **I**:251-292  
 Catholic Mission, Red River Settlement, **IV**:774, 789, 802, 820, 834  
 Catholic Mission School, Fort Totten, **III**:199  
 Catholic missionary, salary of, **III**:104  
 Catholic prayer book in Sioux, by Father Jerome, **III**:240  
 Catholic Workmen, Bohemian Society, **IV**:70, 74  
 Cathright, J., **II**:1:417  
 Catlin, George, **I**:360, 361, 368  
 Catlin, N.Dak., **IV**:51  
 Catt, Stephen, **IV**:279  
 Catterel, Oliver, **II**:1:314.  
 Cattle driving, St. Cloud to Winnipeg, **VII**:73  
 Caubage, John, Chippewa missionary, **II**:1:473-492  
 Causey, P. C., **IV**:276  
 Cavalier County, N.Dak., **V**:179, 199, 200, 201, 216, 217; **VII**:213, 214, 224n., 240; churches in, 225; Icelandic settlements in, **I**:112, fn 1; number of Swedes in, 1900, **III**:306  
 Cavalier County State Park, **VI**:221  
 Cavallin, Rev. J. O., Swedish Lutheran missionary, **III**:248, 250n. 1, 251, 255, 257, 259, 262, 263, 264, 267, 271, 275n. 1, 279; churches organized by, **III**:287-289; sketch of, 285, **285**, **288**  
 Cavanagh,  
 Cavanagh, Frank, **III**:195; Elsee, 229; Elizabeth J.,

- 236; Frank, 236; Mary J., 236; Thomas, 188, 229; Dennis, **IV**:270
- Cavanaugh, James, **IV**:257
- Cavileer, Charles, **I**:303, 307, 359, **IV**:133; E. K., **I**:359
- Cazeau, Rev. Charles F., **IV**:231
- Cedar Creek, D.T., **V**:62, 63, **VII**:312
- Cedar Lake, Minn., **VII**:106n., 107, 109, 116, 118
- Cedar Mills, Minn., **VII**:109, 113
- Cedar River, Minn., **VII**:107
- Cedar Wood Feather, Mandan Indian, **II**.1:470
- Census records, for Pembina District, **I**:384-405; in N.Dak., for 1890, **I**:150-151; for 1900, 1905, **I**:180-200; in 1885, **IV**:338-448; in Red River Valley, **III**:556
- Central House, Grand Forks, D.T., **II**.2: 475
- Centralia*, Missouri River steamboat, **II**.1: 373, 390, 397, 409, 412
- Cesko-Slovansky Podporujici Spolek, **IV**:77
- Cgar-i-ye-ya-pi, **V**:270
- Chaboillez, Charles J. B., **I**:359; **II**.1:82, in 1797, **III**:352; **VI**:220
- Chada, John, **IV**:71
- Chaffee, F. N., **IV**:442; Mary, 442; Charles, 442
- Chaffee, N.Dak., Presbyterian church organized in, **IV**:149
- Chairea de Ruche, D.T., **V**:79
- Chalk Buttes, N.Dak., **VII**:8
- Challoner, Ida, **IV**:405; Jane, 405, Mable, 405; Thomas, 405
- Chalmers, Alexander, **II**.1: 202, 233
- Chamberlain, Capt., **I**:418
- Chambers, Daniel, **I**:383; Gov. John, Iowa, **III**:516; Major Alex., commands troops, **VI**:25
- Chamers, Daniel, **IV**:442
- Chance, J. C., Lt., **II**.1: 33n. 1, 332, 337
- Chandler, R., Asst. Adj. Gen., **III**:185
- Chaney, J. B., sketch by, **I**:335
- Chapelle Creek, D.T., **V**:79
- Chapin, E. A., **IV**:248; D. M., 348; Jeremiah, 107
- Chapin House, Moorhead, **IV**:105, 106
- Chapman, A., **IV**:299; E. L., 399
- Chappell, John F., **IV**:253
- Charbenaugh, Adelaide, **III**:235; Antoine, 235; Elizabeth, 235; Frances, 235; Joseph, 235; Mary L., 235; Mary R., 235; Patrick, 235; Robert, 235; Victoria, 235
- Charbonneau, Touissant, **I**:69-72, 359, 435; spelling of the name, 71
- Chardon, Elizabeth, Kaskaskia, Ill., **VII**:92; Francois A., **I**:360; Frank, 360
- Charger, Sioux chief, **I**:343
- Charging Bull, enlists as scout, **VI**:45, 50, 51; in battle of Little Bighorn, 130, 131
- Charlebois, Mother, **III**:237
- Charles, John, **IV**:649-853; Joseph, 658-726; Thomas, 831; Thomas, 403
- Charles P. Choteau Co., **I**:346, 360
- Charlson, N.Dak., **IV**:51, 53
- Charlton, David, member of Capt. Fisk's protective corps, **II**.2:39
- Charter of Hudson's Bay Co., renewal of, **IV**:239
- Chartier, Joseph, **IV**:630; Will, 440; Mamie, 440
- Chase, Edward, **IV**:260; E. E., 42, 46; Frank, 60; K., **VII**:69; Salmon P., ex-secretary of treasury, 68
- Chastellain, N., **IV**:720, 736
- Chastteen, Samuel, **III**:233
- Chateau Creek, D.T., **V**:80
- Chatelain, Jacques, employee of Lord Selkirk, **III**:412, 434, 435, **IV**:522, 547, 605, 606; deposition of, 589, 606
- Chauvin, Jean Baptiste, deposition of, **IV**:640
- Cheese factories, in N.Dak., **III**:627-641, 654
- Cheever, James, **II**.2:119
- Cheney, Benjamin P., **III**:570; Josiah B., article by, **I**:335-339
- Cherry Creek, D.T., **V**:68, 158
- Cherry, N.Dak., **IV**:51
- Cherryholmes, Rev. J. H., **IV**:172, 174; Rev. James, 123
- Chesley, James, **VII**:114
- Chesman, Rev. J. F., **IV**:149
- Chess, H. B., **I**:383, **IV**:442; Hattie, 442
- Chew, Benjamin, **IV**:403; Ritta, 403
- Cheyenne Indians, **III**:350, **VII**:310; description of the Custer fight, 38; village of, **II**.1:508; visit of Alex. Henry, Jr., to, **III**:359
- Cheyenne*, Red River steamboat, **III**:561, **VII**:77, 95
- Cheyenne River, D.T., **V**:77
- Cheyenne, Wy., **VII**:310, 314
- Chezik, Albert, **IV**:63-73; Ed. J., 77; Joe, 64; Joseph E., 77; Margaret, 65; Mike, 64; Thomas, 71
- Chicago, Ill., **III**:91, 247; **IV**:74, 75; **V**:28; **VII**:162, 174, 197, 226n., 260, 300; fire of 1871, 94
- Chicago, Milwaukee, and St. Paul Railway, **III**:164, 586, **V**:28
- Chicago Theological Seminary, **III**:91
- Chickamauga, battle of, **VII**:175
- Chilcotins post, **IV**:690-787, 891
- Childs, E. D., **III**:624; creameries in North Dakota, **III**:639
- Chilli, Ferdinand, deposition of, **IV**:626; Francois, 627
- Chiniers, Mary A., **III**:231
- Chippewa County, **V**:176
- Chippewa Falls*, Missouri River steamboat, **II**.1:287, **II**.2:139
- Chippewa half-breeds, treaty with Sioux, **I**:220

Chippewa Indians, **I**:293-296, **III**:505; agency, Minnesota, **V**:118; battle with Mandans, 1840, **V**:131; funeral ceremonies, **V**:130; in Dakota, **II.1**:150; land cession, 1864, **V**:177;; legends of, **III**:708-724; lodge, **V**:92 missionary work among, **I**:213; on the Turtle Mt. Reservation, **III**:201; **V**:252, 253, 254; sketch of, **V**:85

Chippewa, Minn., **II.1**:183, **II.2**:133

Chippewa River, **III**:506; **VII**:106

Chippewyan Indians, **IV**:667; visit of John West to, **III**:481

Chisago Lake, Minn., Swedes in, **III**:248

Cholera, in St. Louis, **VII**:88

Cholera John, **VII**:89

Chorazin club, **V**:80, 80n.

Choteau, Charles P., **I**:360; Edward, 360; Menard, 360; Paul, 360; Pierre, Jr., **I**:360, 371; **II.1**:457

Chouteau, Pierre, Jr., and Co., **II.2**:36, **VII**:84

Chovin, I. B., deposition of, **IV**:609

Chretien, Jean Baptiste, deposition of, **IV**:642; Michael, deposition of, 582, 642

Chrisensen, Peter, **I**:158, fn 1

Christ, Rev. H. J., **I**:312; Reuben, **IV**:263

Christensen, Christen, **I**:157, 178; Karen, 177, 178; F. S., **VII**:137

Christenson, Benjamin, **VII**:169

Christiania Hotel, Grand Forks, N.Dak., **VII**:175

Christiania, Norway, **VII**:134, 135, 157

Christianson, Mathius, **II.1**:166; A., **IV**:428; Alreda, 426; Chris, 426; Hans, 428; Hilda, 426; Henry, 426; Jalmar, 426; Julia, 426; L., 426; Laura, 1825, 426; Mrs. Hans, 49; Olga, 426; \_\_\_\_\_, former rancher near Colgant, **VII**:257

Christie (Christy), Gov. Alexander, **IV**:267n., 278n., 283, 649-836; letter of, to James Sinclair, 295; letter to, 282; William, **IV**:827

Christine, N.Dak., **VII**:227

*Christliche Volsblatt*, Mennonite paper, **III**:331

*Christlicher Bundesbote*, Mennonite paper, **III**:331

Christophason, Frank, **IV**:267; Henry A., 367; Laura, 367; Louisa, 367; Marian, 367; W. B., 367

Chrysostum, Father, Bismarck, N.Dak., **VII**:102

Church County, **V**:218, 219, 224, 225, 227, 240

Church of the Brethern, history of, **IV**:81

Churchill Factory, Hudson's Bay Co. post, **III**:468

Churchill post, **IV**:658-837

Churchs Ferry, N.Dak., **VII**:289

Cilley, Hetty, E. G., **II.1**:255

Cimbura, John, **IV**:77

*City of Peking*, Missouri River steamboat, **II.1**: 373, 376

Clabbots, John, **IV**:411

Claggett, Mont., **VII**:103

Clamore, \_\_\_\_\_, Frenchman, **II.1**: 270

Clapeau, Mary R., **III**:231

Clapin, Mother, **III**:237

*Clara*, Missouri River steamboat, **II.1**: 284, 286

*Clarabell*, Missouri River steamboat, **II.1**:267, 268

Clare, John, **III**:232

Clark, Burnham, **II.2**:93, 98; C. W., **II.2**: 95; Dr. J. R. C., U.S. vaccination agent, **II.2**:63; John R., **II.2**:95; P. T., St. Anthony, Minn., **II.2**:140; Rev. John, **II.1**:473-492; Robert, **II.2**:314; Thomas A., member of Fisk's expedition, 1862, **II.2**:75; Thomas, **II.2**:223; Clark, Gov., Missouri, **III**:505; Malcolm, 212; Thomas, 230; William, 233; Commissioner of Indian Affairs, 508; Alice, **IV**:250; Chloe A, 208n.; D. H., 348; Ella, 350; Hazel, 350; Lt. Dillard, 350; Prof. J. C., astronomer, 192n. 2; Rev. J. H., 141; Rev. T. C., 138; S. F., 427; Thomas, 379; A. W., **VII**:299; Charles J., 6; W. G., St. Louis, Mo., 93

Clark Hotel, Duluth, Minn., **VII**:69

Clarke, George, **IV**:424; John, 615-677

Clarkson, Joseph, **III**:221

Clary, James, **IV**:257

Claude, Father, Fort Totten teacher, **III**:239

Claudius, Karl, **IV**:78, 79

Clausen, C. L., **VII**:197; Rev.. C. F., 205, 206

Clauson, Jennie, **IV**:408; John, 410; Paul C., 408

Clay County, Minn., census of 1865, **II.2**:101

Clay, Henry, **IV**:211.

Claymore, Basil, *see* Clement, Basil

Cleaner, E. E., **IV**:443

Clear Lake, Minn., **II.2**:125

Clearwater, Minn., **III**:170

Cleary, Mike, **IV**:418

Clemansen, Henry, **VII**:153

Clement, A. A, member Fisk's expedition, 1862, **II.2**:75; Basil, **I**:344, 356-379; **I:opp. 340**; **VII**:127; sketch of, **I**:341; **II.1**:429; Charles, 341

Clementitsch, Joe, **IV**:435; Gusta, 435; Joe .Jr., 435

Clemmer, C. H., **V**:49

*Clermont*, Fulton's steamboat, **VII**:120

Cleveland, Grover, **III**:123

Clifford, James, **IV**:256

Clifford, N.Dak., **VII**:262n., 275

Clifton, George W., **IV**:415; James B., 415

Clinch, Edward, **III**:242

Cline, Andrew, **III**:228; Angeline, 229; Benjamin, 228; Eliza, 228; Ellen, 228; Frances, 229; Francis, 229; Isadore, 229; John, 228, 229; Joseph, 228, 229; Julia, 228; Madeline, 228, 229; Michael, 228; Morris, 229; Napoleon, 228; Virginia, 229; Vrenick, 228; William, 229

Cloud Man (Ma- na-ku-te-ma-ni), Dakota warrior, **V**:262

Clouston, Robert, **IV**:764, 780, 799-836; William, 656-720



Clover Leaf Gold Mining Co., **V**:165  
 Clowney, John, Maj., 30<sup>th</sup> Wis. Vol. Inf., **II.1**:424  
 Clulton, Cora, **IV**:409; Frank, 409; Levy, 409;  
     Minerva, 409  
 Clyde, Edward, **IV**:253  
 Coal Harbor, Swedes in, **III**:275  
 Coar, Grace, **IV**:443  
 Cobb, Rev. L. H., **III**:90; Elisa, **VII**:96; John, 96  
 Cobleigh, Rev. William, **IV**:115-132, 170-177  
 Cochran, Lt. Col. M. A., **III**:197  
 Cochran, John M., **I:opp. 328**; sketch of, **I**:325-329;  
     **III**:230; Rev. William, **IV**:702, 774  
 Cockenwaga, Indian chief, **III**:432  
 Cockran, Rev. William, **IV**:267n. 1  
 Cockrane, Patrick, **III**:413  
 Cody, William ("Buffalo Bill"), **VII**:67  
 Coe, Rev. B. W., **IV**:148  
 Coeur d'Alene Lake mission, **II.2**:71  
 Coffenan, James, **IV**:432; John, 432  
 Coffin, C. C., **III**:338  
 Cogan, killed by Indians, **V**:77  
 Coil, William, **II.2**:95  
 Coissart, William, **II.2**:95  
 Cold Hand, Dakota scout, **VII**:126  
 Cold Springs, Minn, **II.2**:133, **VII**:107  
 Cold Turkey Creek, S.Dak., **VII**:312  
 Coldwell, William, **II.2**:93  
 Cole, E. A., **IV**:443; Lenore, 443; Mary B., 443;  
     Lenore, 443; Perrie, 403; S. W., 443; \_\_\_\_\_, stage  
     driver at Georgetown, **VII**:73  
 Coleharbor, N.Dak., Swedes in, **III**:275  
 Coleman, Hannah, **IV**:417; John, 417; Thomas J.,  
     353; W. E., 417; William, 417; James, white  
     trader, **VI**:71 and note; biography of, 206-209;  
     John, **VII**:100  
 Colgant, N.Dak., **VII**:257  
 Colin, Antoine, deposition of, **IV**:582  
 Colley, D. S., **IV**:143  
 Colligin, A. E., **IV**:295; J., 395; J. A., 395  
 Collins, Ethel A., article by, **VII**:1-58  
 Collins, Jane, **II.2**:98; John, **II.1**:98; Daniel, **III**:221;  
     W. T., **III**:113; Amanda, **IV**:425; Christopher,  
     425; Cynthia, 425; Fred K., 425; J., 218; John,  
     351; John W., 425; Mary Jane, 425; Sarah F.,  
     425; Tillie, 425; William Lewis, 425; \_\_\_\_\_,  
     member of the Holmes' party, **V**:64, 65  
 Colman, James, **IV**:256  
 Colombo, Frank, **I**:303  
 Colony Fort, **II.1**:110  
 Colorado, Missouri River steamboat, **II.1**:287, 312,  
     315, 330, 341  
 Colosky, Joseph, **VII**:73  
 Colter, John, **I**:361, 362; \_\_\_\_\_, boat builder, **V**:34  
 Coltman, W. B., 638, 643; report to the Earl Bathurst,  
     K. G., regarding the controversy between  
     Hudson's Bay Co. and the North-West  
     Company, **IV**:449-643  
 Colton, E. P., **III**:90  
 Columbia District, **IV**:651-834  
 Columbia Fur Co., **I**:368, 373; organization of, **IV**:254  
 Columbia, Missouri River steamboat, **II.1**:356, 360;  
     trading ship, **IV**:801, 833  
 Columbia River, discovery of, **IV**:201  
 Columbian, Missouri River steamboat, **II.1**:315, 330,  
     341, 375-378  
 Colviles River post, **IV**:779  
 Comfort, Nicholas, **VII**:128; Patrick, 128, 129  
 Commissioner of Indian affairs, report of, 1854,  
     **V**:109n. 13  
 Comptois, Joseph, **II.2**:91; \_\_\_\_\_, **IV**:541  
 Concord coach, **VII**:315  
 Conell, Alex, **IV**:428  
 Conghlan, Anthon, **IV**:253  
 Congregational church, first organized in North  
     Dakota, **I**:312  
 Congress, Act of 1857, **II.2**:7; appropriation for Fisk's  
     expedition, 1863, **II.2**:73; appropriation for road  
     from Fort Benton to Fort Walla-Walla, **II.2**:69;  
     fight over division of Dakota Territory, **III**:114-  
     123; commission to deal with Indians, **VI**:17;  
     investigation of abuses, 57n.  
 Congressional Land Grant for Railways, 1857, **III**:551  
 Conikringo, Anna, **IV**:430; Belle, 430; Fred, 430;  
     Fred J., 430; Sarah, 430  
 Conley, William, **II.1**:416  
 Connell, Alexander, **VII**:313; J. W., **IV**:418  
 Connelly, engineer of Cheyenne, **VII**:95  
 Conner, Thomas, member of Fisk's expedition, 1862,  
     **II.2**:75  
 Connolly, A. D., **IV**:400; A. E., 400; D., 400; J. M.,  
     400; J. V., 400; S. E., 400; Thomas, 405  
 Connor, Charles, **II.1**:250; Charles W., **II.1**:215n. 1;  
     Mrs. C. W., **II.1**:211; William, **II.2**:95.  
 Connors, W., **IV**:250  
 Conolly, William, **IV**:651-810  
 Conolly's Lake, **IV**:659-834  
 Conrad, Col. J. S., **III**:199; Joseph S., **III**:234; Maj. J.  
     S., **III**:194-196, 221; Maj. \_\_\_\_\_, Fort Totten,  
     **V**:120; E. J., member park board, **VI**:218  
 Conroy, Albert, **IV**:244  
 Constandt, P., **II.1**:417  
 Constant, Sam, **II.1**:417  
 Constitution and By-Laws for the State Parks,  
     **VI**:222-225  
 Constitution of state, vote of Icelandic townships on,  
     **I**:125  
 Constitutional Convention, 1889, list of delegates to,  
     **III**:155; N. Dak. districts, map of, **III**:154

- "Continuation of the *Ida Fulton's Log*," **II.1**:330-341  
 Converse Cattle Co., **IV**:47  
*Converse*, Missouri River steamboat, **II.1**:308  
 Converse, Rev. Charles S., **IV**:125-131, 175, 177  
 Conway, N.Dak., **IV**:73, **VII**:251  
 Conyers, John S., Towner County commissioner, **III**:321  
 Conyers. *See* Coreyers  
 Cook, Henry, **II.2**:95; Capt. \_\_\_\_\_, **IV**:202; Frank W., 352; Henry, 283; John, 355; Marsena, 381; W. H., 267n. 1  
 Cooke, Jay, **I**:420, **III**:337, 343, 556  
 Cooley, Judge, Michigan, address at Constitutional Convention, 1889, **III**:129  
 Coombs, Vincent, **VII**:109  
 Cooney, Gustaff, **III**:233  
 Cooper, David, **II.1**:486; J. T., **II.1**:245; John, **II.1**:359; Rollen C., **I**:140, **II.1**:245-246, **opp.** 240; T. E., article by, **II.1**:161-170; Thomas E., **I**; **opp.** 354; sketch of, **I**:354-355; Cooper, John, deposition of, **III**:374; John, **IV**:481, 482  
 Cooper farm, Barnes County, **III**:346  
 Cooperstown, N. Dak., **III**:273; settlement of, **II.1**:245; **VII**:213, 304  
 Copeland, John G., **II.1**:265, 304n.1, 308, 329, 330  
 Copway, George, **II.1**:473n. 2, 475-477  
*Cora*, Missouri River steamboat, **II.1**:313, 326, 329, 353, 372  
 Corbett, Rt. Rev., **III**:101; C. J., **IV**:253; Rev. G. O., 276, 278, 281, 297, 305; William, 357  
 Corbitt, Ida, **IV**:248  
 Corcoran, Patrick, **III**:406, 41; Dennis, **IV**:257; Patrick, 539; deposition of, 537, 547; Thomas, 810, 824, 825  
 Coreyers (Conyers), J. S., **IV**:419; T. W., 419  
 Corky, Rev. James, **IV**:149  
 Corliss, Guy C. H., sketch by, **I**:325-329  
 Corn, grown at Fort Berthold, **II.1**:410  
 Corn Silk, legend of, **II.1**:494-497, **III**:688-707  
*Cornelia*, Missouri River steamboat, **II.1**:315, 330, 343, 344, 372-378, 414  
 Corsett, L., **IV**:422; Willie, 422  
 Corwine, Richard, **IV**:251  
 Coshoff, Casper, **II.2**:92  
 Costello, Bartlett, **IV**:257  
 Coster, G. G., **IV**:217  
 Coteau de Missouri, D.T., **V**:85  
 Cotonha, half breed, **IV**:503  
 Cotonhaye, **IV**:531  
*Cottage*, steamboat, **II.2**:155  
 Cotton, William, **I**:341; Deane, **IV**:432; J. L., 432; L. D., 432; S. D., 432  
 Cottonwood Creek, D.T., **V**:66  
 Cottonwood Grove (post), **V**:269  
 Cottonwood Lake, D.T., **V**:137, 145, 148  
 Cottonwood River, **III**:518  
 Couch, William, **VII**:123  
 Coues, Dr. Elliot, U.S. Boundary Survey, **IV**:199n. 1, 218; *New Light on the Early History of the Greater Northwest*, **II.1**:182; spelling of Sakakawea, **I**:71  
 Couley, Edw., **IV**:255  
 Coulson, Adolph, **IV**:427; Benedict, 427; Ericka, 427; Hans, 427; Henricka, 427; Hilda, 427; Jasper, 360; Retrick, 427; Samuel, 357  
 Coulter, John Lee, article by, **III**:529-672  
 Coun, J. H., **II.1**:417  
 Council of Rupert's Land, membership of, **IV**:267n. 1  
*Countess*, steamboat, **II.2**:155  
 Coure, Bell, **IV**:432  
 Cournoyer, Emanuel, **IV**:743  
 Court, Ignatius, **III**:240  
 Courtenay, N.Dak., Presbyterian church organized in, **IV**:149  
 Courteney, Michael J., **III**:95  
 Courtney, clerk at Fort Berthold, **VII**:98  
 Courture, John, **III**:203  
 Coutanaha, half breed, **III**:396  
 Coutanais post, **IV**:658-833  
 Coutourier, Mederick, **III**:230  
 Couture, John, **III**:203  
 Covell, A. G., **I**:383  
 Coventry, George, **III**:350  
 Cover, J. G., Lt., **II.2**:128  
 Covey, W. S., **II.2**:93  
 Cowan, Charles, **IV**:421; H. A., 422; James H., 422; R. D., 421; R. J., 422; Thomas, 422; Judge, decision of, **V**:240  
 Cowie, Isaac, introduction to article by, **IV**:644-649  
 Cowie, John, **IV**:769; Robert, 584, 679-754; deposition of, 563, 582-584  
*Cowlitz*, trading ship, **IV**:833  
 Cowrie, \_\_\_\_\_, **IV**:618  
 Cox, Elizabeth, Harriet, Lucy, Orin, **I**:361  
 Coyle, Fannie B., **IV**:427; Grace E., 368; George W., 368; Mrs. W. B., 427  
 Coyote, Mandan chief, **II.1**:470  
 Coyote Medicine, Mandan Indian, **I**:443  
 Craft, Rev. Francis, **I**:265  
 Craig, Elijah, **II.1**:226; George, **IV**:257; William, 403  
 Crampton, Dr., post surgeon at Fort Buford, **VII**:102  
 Cramsie, John, **III**:213, 226; Indian agent, **III**:188; John W., **III**:236; Mrs. John, **III**:217; Mary J., **III**:236  
 Crandall, Rev. H. B., **I**:314  
 Crary, John, **VII**:288n., 291-293, 306; Mrs. John, 288n., 293; W. A., 287-294, 306, 306n.; sketch of, 288n.  
 Crary, N.Dak., history of, **VII**:287-296; 301, 305

- Crate, David, **III**:217; Mrs. O., **III**:217; Henry, **IV**:257
- Cravath, M. A., **IV**:445; F. J., 445
- Crawford, Capt. Medorum, **II**:2:87; George, **II**.1:330n.1, 343; L., **I**:361; John, **III**:230; T. Hartley, Commissioner of Indian Affairs, **III**:515n. 3; U.S. Indian Commissioner, Report of 1841, **III**:513; Charles, **V**:260, 267, 268; chief of scouts, 270; Tom, **V**:259, 260; Winona (Susan Iron Ring), **V**:254
- Crawford, Lewis F., article by, **VII**:309-323
- Crayon, Martha, **III**:235; Thomas, **III**:179, 182, 182n. 1, 188, 226, 235, **214**
- Crazy Horse, camp destroyed, **VI**:23
- Creameries in North Dakota, **III**:627-641; problems in, **III**:652-654
- Crebassa, Jean, deposition of, **IV**:610; John, 610
- Cree Indians, **II**.1:150, **III**:447; **IV**:480, 484, 499, 667, 669; **V**:91, 100, 105
- Creel City (Devils Lake), N.Dak., **IV**:126
- Creel, Heber M., **III**:235
- Creighton, Edward, **II**.1:221n. 1; William H., article by, **I**:310-318 James, freighter, **II**.1:226; Sam, freighter, **II**.1:221
- Crescent City, steamboat, **II**.1:155
- Creswell, Rev. R. J., **IV**:121, 122, 125, 166, 171, 173
- Cretin, Bishop, of St. Paul, **III**:102; Rt. Rev. Joseph, **III**:101
- Crittenden, Col. T. L., **II**.2:89; at Fort Abercrombie, **II**.1:34; Gen., **I**:242
- Crofton, Maj. E. R. A., **III**:194, 221; Col., Gov. of Selkirk Settlement, **IV**:292, 295
- Cromartie, John, **IV**:742-817
- Crompton, G. G., **IV**:217
- Crook City, D.T., **V**:74
- Crook, General George, commands Department of the Platte, **VI**:22-25; quoted, 81n.;146, 147
- Crooked creek. N.Dak., **VII**:312
- Crooked Horn, enlists as scout, **VI**:51; meets Custer, 58; head of New Dog Society, 59; orders scouts to take note to camp, 88
- Crooks, Ramsay, **IV**:271, 768, 783, 798, 816; Col., **VII**:56
- Crookston, Minn., **III**:560, 561, **V**:50n. 35, **VII**:177n.; 178, 189, 218, 253, 262, 262n.
- Cropster, M. H., **II**.1:417
- Crosby, N.Dak., **VII**:256
- Crosen, Charles, **IV**:252
- Cross, William, **IV**:252
- Crouse, \_\_\_\_\_, Mrs., Wis., **II**.1:352-354
- Crouse, George, **IV**:436
- Crow Chief, Mandan chief, **I**:434
- Crow Dog, Indian family of, **IV**:286
- Crow Gizzard, Hidatsa chief, **VI**:42
- Crow Indians, **II**.1:62; war dance of, **II**.1:65; **VII**:83; houses of, 99
- Crow River, **V**:175
- Crow scouts, with the army, **VI**:76, 80, 86-88; in battle of Little Bighorn, 93-121, 123, 129, 130, 146, 147, 158, 160; secret society, 186
- Crow Wing, Minn., **II**.1:473-492
- Crow Wing River, **III**:506
- Crow's Breast, Hidatsa chief, **I**:443
- Crow-Flies-High, Hidatsa chief, **IV**:47, 48, 49, **VII**:99; Indian family of, 386
- Crowley, Daniel, **III**:226; Jane, 226; Thomas, 226
- Crowther, D., U.S. Boundary Survey, **IV**:199n. 1
- Crozat, Antoine de, land grant of, **IV**:182, 183
- Crum, Rev. J. R., **IV**:125, 166, 176
- Crummey, George W., Bismarck, **IV**:108
- Crystal Springs, D.T., **V**:58, **VII**:280
- Culbertson, Alexander, **I**:361, **II**.1: fn. 278-279; John **I**:361; Joseph, **I**:361, **II**.1:272n. 1
- Cullen, John, **IV**:255
- Cumberland district, **IV**:650-692
- Cumberland Gap, Va., **VII**:64, 66
- Cumberland House, **III**:394; **IV**:289, 559-633, 653-837
- Cummings, Cuthbert, **IV**:650-828; J. W., 430; John, 352; Robert, 687-831
- Cunningham, John, **IV**:256; Patrick, 657, 673, 677
- Curl, Rev., Methodist minister, **V**:36
- Curley (Curly Head), not sole survivor, **VI**:14, 15; with Custer at battle of Little Bighorn, 119, 120; not with Custer, 160; reaches mouth of Little Bighorn, 208, **VI**:**opp.120**
- Curran, Daniel, **III**:230
- Currier, C. A., **VII**:306, 306n.
- Curril, Archibald, **II**.1:126
- Curry, Robt., **IV**:252
- Curtis, William, **II**.1:314
- Curtiss, Edith, **III**:94; John, **III**:232; Henry W., **III**:236; Kate E., **III**:236; Rev. Edward D., **III**:93; Ruth E., **III**:236; Winfred, **III**:236
- Cuskelly, James F., **IV**:260; Mary, 360; Patrick, 360
- Cuskelly vs. Shafer*, the case of, **IV**:42
- Custer City, D.T., **V**:72
- Custer, George A., **I**:272-292, **III**:342, **VI**:13-195; camp site of, **V**:71n. 78; expedition of 1876, **VI**:53, 90, 140, 172; expedition to Black Hills, story of, **VI**:163-170, **VII**:309n; **I**:347; Tom
- Custer Massacre, **V**:37, 122
- Custer's Last Look (hill), **VI**:82, 108, 160
- Custom House, Pembina, **III**:552
- Cut Bank Creek, **IV**:198
- Cut Finger, Indian family of, **IV**:288
- Cutanahye, **II**.1:122
- Cutler, F. C., **II**.2:132

Cutter, Albertin, **II.2:98**; Salmon C., **II.1:98**  
Cutts, R. W., **VII:173**  
*Cwthullin*, lake schooner, **IV:540**  
Cyr, Joseph, **I:361**

## D

d' Appassashish, \_\_\_\_\_, **IV:627**  
D'Argent, Rev. W. E., **IV:141, 171, 174, 175**  
D'Lonais, Aidelade, **III:227**; Alex., **III:226**; Clematis, **III:227**; Elamine, **III:227**; Francis, **III:226**; Gregory, **III:226**; John, **III:226**; Joseph, **III:226, 227**  
D'Oronnens, Capt. Proteus, **III:426, 432, 433, 494, IV:505, 563-631**; deposition of, 570, 573, 611  
Da-roch-pa, secret society, **VI:59**; moccasin game with grass dancers, **VI:72**  
Dacotah Hotel, N.Dak., **VII:79**  
Dagslyset, **I:155**  
Dahl, Ole, **II.2:95**  
Dahlen, N.Dak., **VII:241**  
Daily, N.Dak., **VII:213**  
Daily, Robert, **IV:253**  
Dakin, Emily, **IV:408**; Francis, 408; Henry, 408; Mary, 408  
Dakota attack on Fort Berthold, **VII:44, 46**  
Dakota Census for 1850, **III:550**  
Dakota Conflict of 1862, **I:412-423, V:251-272, VII:120, 240n.**; causes of, **I:423-429; II.2:6-163; II.1:179-185; II.1:473-492, V:255-257**  
*Dakota Democrat*, first newspaper in Dakota Territory, **II.1:143**  
Dakota district, boundaries defined, **I:221**  
*Dakota*, Hudson Bay Co. steamboat, **VII:94, 278**  
Dakota Indians, **III:498, 500; VI:18, 22, 42, 43, 59, 78-80, 148, 166-168, 172-175, 187-189**; at Fort Berthold, **VII:33, 34, 56, 57**; in battle of Little Bighorn, **VI:93-121**; life on reservations, 1853-1859, **III:523**  
Dakota Land Company, **II.1:141**  
Dakota Medicine Society, **I:459** dance lodge, **I:472**; initiation into, **I:462**  
*Dakota*, Red River steamboat, **IV:199**  
"Dakota Territorial Census of 1885, The," **IV:338-448**  
Dakota Territory, **V:171-173, 175, 178, 222**; map of, 202n. 44; 204; archaeological sites in, **I:80-81**; specimens from, **III:114-125**; early travel in, **II.1:146**; Gov. Semple's work in, **II.1:104**; sketch of military experiences in, **III:242-246**; traveler's impressions of, in 1864, **II.1:432**; winter home of Selkirk Colony, **II.1:94, 95, 104**  
Dakota Treaty, 1837, terms of, **III:510**

Dalcour, \_\_\_\_\_, **IV:609**  
Dale, Henry, **III:188**  
Dallas, Alexander Grant, **IV:647**  
Dalles post, **IV:656-720**  
Dalmann, G. J., **I:105**  
Dalrymple, Oliver, bonanza wheat farmer, **I:299-310, III:345-347, 570, 574, 475, 597-611**; farm of, **IV:134**  
Dalton, Thomas, **III:230**  
Daly, Timothy, **III:230**  
Dampier, William, **III:230**  
*Damsel*, steamboat, **II.2:148**  
Dana, Charles A., **III:338**; Dr., **III:92**  
Dance Flag, Mandan Indian, **II.1:466**  
Dane County, Wis., **VII:169**  
Daniels, J. W., agent, Sisseton agency, **III:183**  
Danielson, Christina, **IV:280**; Hannah, 380; Herman, 380; Powell, 380  
Danish immigration, to N.Dak., **I:180-200**; customs and culture, **I:153-180**; political views of, **I:165-168**; survivals in North Dakota settlements, **I:159**  
"Danish settlement, Hill Township, Cass County," **I:153**  
Danks, Rev. L. E., **IV:131, 132, 142**  
Dark Day, Indian family of, **IV:284**  
Darling, C. W., Fort Berthold agent, **II.1:469**  
Darmez, C. M., **IV:297**; D., 397; E., 397; G. E., 397; J., 397  
Darveau, Rev. Jean Ed., **IIApp:1-34**  
"Data of the Archaeology of the Dakotas, the," **I:74-89**  
Dati, Thomas., **IV:257**  
Dauphin, Vincent, deposition of, 576  
Dauphinee, Michel, **IV:614**  
Davenport, Benjamin F., 2<sup>nd</sup> Cpl., Northern Rangers, **II.2:95**; J., **IV:218**  
Davenport, Cass County, **III:168**  
Davern, Edward, **IV:253**  
Davey, Capt., member of relief expedition from Fort Rice, **VII:18**; P. B., Capt., 2<sup>nd</sup> Minn., Cav., **II.1:428**  
David, Robert, **II.2:99**  
*David Tatum*, Missouri River steamboat, **II.1:313**  
*David Watts*, Missouri River steamboat, **II.1:302-308, 328**  
Davidson, Matthew, **II.1:203**; Carter, **IV:448**; Forman, 406; Linny, 406; Scott, 412; Walter, 406  
Davis Creek, D.T., **VII:312**  
Davis, Gov. C. K., **III:564**; H. C., Towner County commissioner, 321; John A., 233; John S., 234; Kentie, 234; Capt. N. H., **II.2:7, 89**; R. J., **I:383**; William, 231; W. B., 194-196, 234; Annie, **IV:446**; Cora L., 446; D. L., 446; David, 218;

- David L., 446; Frank, 54; H. C., 420; J., 394; J. C. B., acting Sec. of State, 189; James E., 446; Jean Baptiste, deposition of, 479, 614; John T., 256
- Davis Rankin Company, Chicago, **III**:633
- Dawalt, Charles, **III**:230
- Dawes, Henry L., House of Rep., **IV**:191; L. G., donates site of Fort Dilts, **VII**:14n.
- Dawson, Andrew, **I**:342, 348, 361-370; George, **III**:95; Maggie, 362, 363; Mary, **III**:95; G. M., **IV**:217; Arnold, **VII**:287
- Day County, **V**:191
- Day, Hannibal, Lt. Col., **II**.2:89; J. A., **II**.1:250; John, **I**:361; Major, 413, 415; Rev. E. H., **II**.1:478; A. F., **IV**:294; C. E., 394; E., 394; Henry, 394; J. A., 394; John, 394; Rev. Edgar W., 123, 134, 135, 140, 142, 145, 146, 167, 172, 176, 178; S., 394; W., 394; H. B., **V**:80n. 96
- Day Shadow, Indian family of, **IV**:287
- Dayton, Minn., **II**.2:22
- Dazey, N.Dak., **VII**:225
- De Graff, Clay, **IV**:268
- De Huerter, Frederick, deposition of, **IV**:542
- De Laud, C. E., **IV**:445; Grace E., 445; Clara, 445
- De Meuron, Lt. Col., **III**:431
- De Meuron's Regiment, **II**.1:105, 106, **III**:369-437, 431n., 488, **IV**:538-639; officers and soldiers from, **IV**:247
- De Mores, Marquis, **V**:157, **VII**:311-314, 320, 320n.
- De Noyer, Charles, article by, **III**:178-241; David, 186n. 2, 202n. 2, 203, 204, 219, **219**; Stephen, 203, 205
- De Rudio, Lt., **I**:348
- De Smet, Father Peter John, **I**:362; **VII**:29, 30n.
- Deaconess Hospital, in Grand Forks, history of, **VII**:180-183; in Northwood, 183-185
- Dead Buffalo lake, N.Dak., **VII**:118
- Dead Horse Creek, D.T., **V**:68
- Deadwood, D.T., **V**:73, 166, **VII**:303, 310-314, 316-318, 322, **opp**.314
- Dean, Cora, article by, **III**:350-368; E., **IV**:400; George, 253
- Dearborn, Maj. Gen., **III**:209
- Dearman, Matthew L., **II**.2:92
- Dears, Thomas, **IV**:659, 674, 691, 707, 711, 724
- Dease, John, **I**:362; J. A., **IV**:505; J. W., 605, 606; John, 283; Peter Warren, 649-853; Warren, 740; William, 290
- Deases Lake post, **IV**:748, 763
- Death songs, **VI**:77
- Decoigne, \_\_\_\_\_, **IV**:627
- Decorah, Ia., **VII**:203, 236, 259
- Decorgne, \_\_\_\_\_, **IV**:615
- Deer Creek, D.T., **V**:72, **VII**:9
- Deer Lodge*, Missouri River steamboat, **II**.1:264, 265, 285-313, 325, 330, 341, 353, 354, 358, 361, 372, 373, 377, 378, 388, 392-394; **VII**:127
- Deer Lodge valley, **II**.2:70
- Deer's Lake post, **IV**:653-780, 795, 807-837
- Deering, James, **V**:79n. 94
- Deffebach, Erasmus, **VII**:312, 315, 320, 321, 323n.
- Deiber, Barbara, **IV**:271; Jacob, 371; Madalina, 371; Mikel, 371
- Deitz, Leonard, **III**:232
- Del Rapids, S.Dak., **VII**:226
- Delaney, Joseph, **II**.1:425; Dennis, **IV**:430; Doroughty, 350; Nancy, 350
- DeLisle, George, member park board, **VI**:215
- Delling, Joseph, **II**.1:268
- DeLong, A. H., biographical sketch of, **VII**:104-119, **opp**.96; Cordelia J., 119; Emily M., 119; Francis, 119; Frank, 119; Henry H., 303; Hiram. 104; Mary E., 119; Thaddeus, 119
- Delorimier, Indian Dept., **III**:392
- Delorme, Francois (See Francois Eno), deposition of, **IV**:459, 470, 493
- Demarais, Joseph, interpreter at Fort Abercrombie, **II**.2:30
- Demarrais, Joseph, Jr., **V**:270
- Demerar, Nelson, **II**.2:95
- DeMers, Charles, pilot on the Red River, **VII**:95
- Demorest, Rev. W. L., Grand Forks, **II**.1:177
- Demphy, Edward, **III**:233
- Denmark, emigration from, **I**:153-180; labor conditions in, **I**:154; forty years ago, **I**:169
- Dennice Novoveku*, Bohemian paper, **IV**:79
- Dennis, George, **IV**:420; Mary, 420
- Denslow, \_\_\_\_\_, member of Fisk's expedition, 1863, **II**.2:81
- Denver*, Missouri River steamboat, **II**.1:270, 284, 287, 315, 329
- Denzer, F. H., **IV**:440; Barbara, 440
- Department of Indian Affairs, **V**:113
- "Depositions Relating to Certain Transactions at the Selkirk Settlement, Red River Valley, 1815-17," **III**:369-437; of Louis Blondeau, 400; Francois Firmin Boucher, 436; John Bourke, 308, 403; Joseph Brisbois, 401; Charles Gaspard Bruce, 402; George Campbell, 418; John Cooper, 374; Hubert Faye, 423; James Flynn, 391; Alexander Fraser, 434; Joseph Kenny, 387; Michael Kilbride, 379; Neal M'Kinnon, 379; Donald M'Kinnon, 389; Alexander M'Lean, 387; Hector M'Leod, 382; John M'Nabb, 431; Patrick M'Nolty, 386; Louis Nolin, 398; P. C. Pambrun, 394; John Charles Sayer, 416; George Sutherland, 384; Robert Sutherland, 375
- Dere, Joseph, **IV**:292; Knappy, 392; Maggie, 392;

- Minnie, 392  
Derocher, Phillip, **IV**:742  
deRudio, Lt., **I**:339-349  
Des Autel, Joseph, **I**:362  
Des Hayes, Augustine, deposition of, **IV**:588  
Des Moines River, **III**:506  
Deschambeault, George, **IV**:653-836  
Deschamps, Francis, **III**:400; Francois, **III**:437; \_\_\_\_\_, **IV**:517; Francois, 491, 530, 531, 534, 554; deposition of, 620, 626; Jean Baptiste, 623, 628; Joseph (Grossetete) 520, 530  
Desford, J., X.Y. Co. trader, 366  
Deshorsk, Abram, **IV**:257  
Desjarlais, Frank, **III**:179n. 1; sketch of, 214, **214**  
Desmarais, half breed, **III**:104; interpreter to Alex. Henry, Jr., 352  
Desmarrais, \_\_\_\_\_, deposition of, **IV**:520; Jean Baptiste, 458, 491, 492; deposition of, 525; Solomon, deposition of, **IV**:640  
DeSmet County, **V**:187, 195, 196, 214, 219  
Desonier, interpreter, **III**:392  
Desparats, Antoine, deposition of, **IV**:626  
Desroches, \_\_\_\_\_, **IV**:630; Jean Baptiste, deposition of, 610  
Destroismaisons, Father Pierre, **I**:210, 218; Rev. Thomas, **IIApp**:1-34  
Dethloff, F., **IV**:444; Lizzie, 444; Louis, 444; Emma, 444  
Detroit, Minn., Boston colony at, **III**:343  
Dettler, Otto, member park board, **VI**:221  
DeVallombrosa, M. Antoine. *See* DeMores, Marquis.  
Devault, Jacob, **IV**:277; James I., 377; Leonie May, 377; Lewis, 377; Nancy, 376; Sarah, 377  
Develin, Capt., **II**:1:424  
Dever, Rev. D. H., **IV**:141  
Devetta, Anna, **IV**:249  
Devils Lake, D.T., **II**:2:25, 80, **V**:109, 111, 119, 145, 213, **VII**:55, 118, 189, 219, 220, 241, 262, 289-305; legends of, **I**:476; scouts from, **II**:2:126; townsite company of, **VII**:297  
Devils Lake Mission, census of 1880, **III**:231  
*Devils Lake News*, **III**:240  
Dewey, cattle herder, Ia., **VII**:126  
Diamond lake, Minn., **VII**:120  
Diary of Chief Trader John McLeod, Hudsons Bay Company, **II**:1:115; of Lewis C. Paxson, Fort Abercrombie soldier, 1862-24, **II**:2:102  
Diary of D. M. Holmes, **V**:53-84  
Dibb, Dr. William D., buffalo, hunting, **II**:2:44; experience of, lost on prairie, **II**:2:55; letter on Fisk Overland Expedition, **II**:1:82; member of Capt. Fisk's protective corps, **II**:1:39; surgeon of Overland Expedition to Fort Benton, **II**:1:35; member of Fisk's expedition, 1864, **II**:1:426  
Dibs, Thomas, **II**:2:95  
Dick, William, **II**:1:241  
Dickerman, H. B., **IV**:218  
Dickerson, E. E., **IV**:424  
Dickey County, **V**:192; number of Swedes in, 1900, **III**:306  
Dickey, Rev. James W., **IV**:141, 176, 178; Robert, 445  
Dickinsin, E., **IV**:417; W. M., 417  
Dickinson and Deadwood Transportation Co., **VII**:318  
Dickinson, Mrs. George, **III**:206n. 1  
Dickinson, N.Dak., **IV**:73, 76, **VII**:311-320, 323n. *Dickinson Press*, **VII**:311n., 313  
Dickson, Joseph, **I**:361, 362; \_\_\_\_\_, Liberator of Indian Race, **IV**:265; Col. Robt., British trader, 250; purchases cattle for Selkirk settlement, 252  
*Dictator*, Missouri River steamboat, **II**:1:373, 376  
Diehm, Fred, **IV**:50; John, 50  
Dierks, Henry, **II**:2:93  
Dietrich, Capt. C. J., **II**:2:120  
Dietrichsen, Rev. Wilhelm, **VII**:197, 198  
Dignen, James S., **III**:232  
Dill, Col., Fort Rice, **I**:342, 343; **II**:1:421-429, **II**:1:440-442, **VII**:7  
Dillingham, Agnes, **IV**:281; James, 381; Olive, 381  
Dillon, freighter between Fort Pierre and Black Hills, **V**:77; John, **VII**:127  
Dilts, Jefferson, scout, **II**:1:425, 430, 435, **III**:245, **VII**:6, 10, 15  
Dilworth, Joseph, **III**:342  
Dimant, Louis, **IV**:218  
Dimmick, B. W., **IV**:55  
Dingman, H. H., **IV**:420; S. S., 420  
Dischner, John, **III**:233  
Discovery Creek, D.T., **V**:73  
Dissilere, A., **IV**:247; John, 347  
District of Louisiana, **V**:170  
Dithloff, Lewis, **IV**:445  
Dives, E., **IV**:250  
Divet, A. G., member park board, **VI**:217  
Divide County, **V**: 246  
Djuberg. A. F., **III**:253,258; Emil, **III**:256n. 1, 259, 305  
Doak, Rev. M. J., **IV**:146, 147  
Doane, Lt., constructs litters for wounded, **VI**:113n.  
Dobbs, Arthur, **IV**:240  
Doblier, Caroline, **IV**:266; Godlieb, 366; Jacob, 366; Martin, 366  
Dock, Ole, **VII**:171  
Dockward, Joseph, **VII**:94  
Dodd, Charles, **IV**:770, 819, 833  
Dodge County, Minn., **VII**:170  
Dodge, D. J., **II**:1:428

Dodsworth, \_\_\_\_\_, **IV**:443  
 Doelshy, Frank, **IV**:64  
 Dog Den Butte, D.T., **V**:137, 149; **VII**:41, 97  
 Doheny, Dennis E., sketch of, **III**:220, **219**; Rose, **VII**:306; Walter J., 289 306  
 Doherty, Patrick, **II**:2:99  
 Dohmneler, Frank, **III**:233  
 Doil, Margaret, **III**:220  
 Dokken, Ole, **VII**:160; Tollef, 170  
 Dolan, C. J., **IV**:278; Charles, 378; Eliza, 378; Elizabeth, 378; John, 351, 378; Michael, 378; Terence, 378  
 Dole, W. P, U.S. Indian Commissioner, **II**:1:484  
 Dolejsi, Frank, **IV**:71  
 Dolum, Magnus, **III**:162  
 Dominick, Troyer, **III**:188  
 Donahan, Thomas, **IV**:253  
 Donald, Hugh O., **II**:2:95  
 Donaldson, Capt., patrol duty on Red River, **II**:2:33; W. H., **II**:1:291  
 Donan, Dan, **IV**:257  
 Donnahue, Ellen, **III**:236; Jeremiah, **III**:236; Mary E., **III**:236; William H., **III**:236  
 Doolittle, C. L., **IV**:218  
 Doonea, Peter, **IV**:251  
 Dooper, J. D., **II**:1:416  
 Door County, Wis., Icelandic settlement in, **I**:96  
*Dora*, Missouri River steamboat, **II**:1:372  
 Doran, John T, **II**:1:416; fight with the Sioux, **II**:1:301n. 1; Rev. F., Moorhead, Minn., **II**:1:177  
 Dore, N.Dak., **IV**:51  
 Dorman, Laura E., **II**:1:439n. 1; Isaiah, African American interpreter, **VI**:75, 110, 195  
 Dospiva, John, **IV**:77  
 Doty, Gov. James, Wis., **III**:515; Rev. W. J., **IV**:147; William F., 146  
 Double Ditch Indian Village, description of, **II**:1:501; **II**:1:501  
 Douers, Grandberry, **IV**:256  
 Dougan, Frederick, **IV**:257  
 Dougherty, \_\_\_\_\_, **I**:362; Annie, **II**:2:98  
 Douglas, C. M., **VII**:298  
 Douglas County, Ia., **VII**:152; Minn., 162, 214  
 Douglas democrats, **I**:350-354  
 Douglas, James, **IV**:658-833; Nathan, 357; Henry, F., 109; Rev. John, 109; Rev. T. E., 135; Rev. Thomas, 134.  
 Douglas, Thomas. *See* Selkirk, Lord  
 Dow, Folsom, **III**:87, 91, 93, 158; L. F., creameries in N.Dak., **III**:634-635; Lewis, **IV**:426; Mrs. W. A., 426; **VII**:73  
 Downie, Mark, Maj., Fort Wadsworth, **II**:1:424  
 Doyle, John, **III**:232; J. E., **IV**:420; John, 356; 363; P. D., 363; Thomas; 376  
 Dozier, Fred, **II**:1:416; John, **II**:1:264  
*Dozier*, Missouri River steamboat, **II**:1:314-330  
 Drag-the-Stone, Dakota Indian, **VII**:28  
 Drago, Henry, **III**:233  
 Dragseth, Sivert, **VII**:154  
 Drapau, Philomene, **III**:231  
 Draper, Lyman C., Wisconsin Historical Society, **I**:61; Chief Justice of Canada, **IV**:201, 305; Jesse, 363  
 Drean, Jan, **II**:2:101  
 Dreschel, Charles, **II**:2:92  
 Drexel family, Philadelphia, gifts to Chippewa Indians, **V**:116  
 Dribble, Charles, **VII**:297  
 Drifted Guts (post), **V**:268  
 Driscoll, N.Dak., **VII**:244  
 Drozd, Joseph, **IV**:75  
 Drum, R. C., Adj. Gen., **III**:192  
 Drummond, Sir Gordon, **III**:413  
 Drummond's Island, **III**:426, 432  
 Dry Fork Creek, D.T., **V**:67, **VII**:103  
 Dry Wood Lake (post), **V**:269  
*Dryade*, trading ship, **IV**:723  
 Du Bois, Gustavus, **II**:2:99; Mary, **II**:2:99  
 Duan, Alexander, **IV**:130  
 Dubud, Antpine, deposition of, **IV**:640, 641  
 Dubuque, Ia., **VII**:120, 274, 297  
 Ducharme, \_\_\_\_\_, **IV**:630, 631; Antoine, 487; Maron, 555; Nicholas, deposition of, 522  
 DuCheneault, **VII**:129  
 Duckett, Reuben, interpreter, **VI**:149  
 Dudley, Sgt. Joseph, **II**:2:132; Henry, **IV**:253  
 Duel County, **V**:178  
 Dufferin, English barracks, **IV**:220  
 Duffey, Harry, **VII**:128  
 Duffy, Charles, **III**:266; Elizabeth, 266; Henry, 226; Joseph, 188, 226; Julia, 226; Isabella, 228; Joseph, 228; Leon, 228  
 Duford, J., **I**:362  
 Dufresne, Alfred, **IV**:445  
 Dugoll, Julius, **VII**:95  
 Duis, George E., address by, **II**:1:69-71  
 Duluth, French trader, **IV**:238  
 Duluth, Minn., **IV**:220  
 Duly, Capt. William J., **VII**:117, 117n.  
 Dumarrais, Jean Baptiste, deposition of, **IV**:487  
*Dumont*, steamboat, **II**:2:155  
 Dumoulin, Rev. Joseph Severe, **I**:206-210, 217; **II**:1:133, **II**:1:95; **II**App:1-34, **IV**:101  
 Dumphy, Alberta, **IV**:421; Andrew, 421; Collie, 421; Cora C., 421; H. E., 421; James, 421; Maude R., 421; Phoebe, 421  
 Dunahez, C. M., **IV**:297; C. W., 397; J., 397  
 Dunbar, William, **IV**:254

- Duncan,  
Duncan, N.W. Co. agent, **III**:369, 373-392, 398, 402, 417, 421; John, 355, death of, 358; J. Dugald, 387; Alexander, **IV**:723, 770, 786, 818, 833; Edna, 296; J., 396; N. E., 396
- Dunker Church (Dunkers), **IV**:81-100; annual conference at Muncie, Ind., 84; divisions of, 83; first church of, in N.Dak., 91; principles of, 82n. 1; religious activities in N.Dak., 91; religious ordinances in, 92n. 1; special train for colonists to N.Dak., 88
- Dunker Colony, first in N.Dak., **IV**:81
- Dunlap, James, **IV**:274; Lauren, State Commissioner of Immigration, N.Dak., 96
- Dunlop, James, **IV**:144
- Dunn County, **V**:203-207, 227, 229-231, 235, 238, 239; census summary of 1885, **IV**:259; names of all residents in, 359-360
- Dunn, Peter, **III**:386; George, **IV**:416; John, 754, 757; John, 355; Katie, 416; Mary, 416; Winfield, 346; W. S., **VII**:101
- Dunn's Eleventh Siding, **V**:56
- Dunorout, Scotty, **IV**:59
- Dunseith, N.Dak., history of, **I**:251-272
- Dunton, H. J., 2<sup>nd</sup> Lt., Citizens Company, **II**:2:93
- Dunvegan post, **IV**:617, 619, 651-837
- Duplisse, \_\_\_\_\_, **IV**:623
- Dupre, Frederick, **I**:363
- Durant, Frand, **II**:1:101
- Durfee and Peck, Indian traders, **I**:363; **I**:423-429, **VII**:99; purchasers of Northwest Co. posts, 29, 30
- Durkee, C. A., member park board, **VI**:217
- Dushel, Danierien, **IV**:271; John, 371; Katrina, 371
- Dutch Jake, **II**:1:300n.3, 328, 353
- Dutch stockholders, St. Paul, Minnesota and Manitoba Railroad Co., **VII**:270
- Duter, Elder W. R., Milford, Ind., **IV**:91
- Dvorak, Jacob, **IV**:78; John, 77; Rev. Father, 66
- Dwight, village of, **III**:175
- Dyckman, Rev. H. M., **IV**:138, 173, 178
- Dyer, John, **IV**:408
- Dyesh, Joseph, **IV**:435; Lizzie, 435; Gustave, 435; Joe, 435
- Dyson, Glenn, **II**:1:206, 250
- E**
- E-ce-tu-ki-ye, Dakota warrior, **V**:260, 267
- E-ni-han, Dakota warrior, **V**:267
- E-sha-na-ji-ka, Dakota scout, **V**:269
- E-ta-zo-pe-o-kak-se, Dakota name for Jamestown, **V**:268
- E. A., **V**:186n. 57; James, **V**:37, 37n. 22; 55n. 18; 64n. 54; 76n. 84; 65, 65n. 56; Gus., **VII**:73
- Eagle, James H., interpreter of Hidatsa legend, **IV**:33-40, 33n.
- Eagle*, trading ship, **IV**:756
- Eagle Woman, wife of Move Slowly, **II**:1:471
- Earle, Annie, **II**:1:100; Thomas, 100
- "Early Days in North Dakota," **II**:1:141-143
- "Early Development of North Dakota," **I**:299-310
- "Early Fur Trading in the Red River Valley, From the Journals of Alexander Henry Jr.," **III**:350-368
- "Early History of McKenzie County," **IV**:41-57
- "Early Immigration of the Norwegians to the Red River Valley," **VII**:133-191
- Early, John, **III**:380, John, **IV**:481; Patrick, 356
- "Early Military Experiences in Dakota," **III**:242-246
- "Early Norwegian Emigration and Its Causes," **III**:310-320
- East, D' Arcy, **IV**:217
- East Grand Forks, Minn., **VII**:71, 278
- Eastlund, August E., **III**:275
- Eastman, A. E., **IV**:296; Annie, 396; C., 396; C. P., 396; E. D., 396; Fred, 396; L., 396; N. E., 396; R., 396
- Eaton Bros., **IV**:59. Edgar, Kid, 60
- Eaton, Henry E., **II**:1:134
- Ebenezer Manual Labor school (Jacksonville, Ill.), **II**:1:476
- Ebert, C. C., **II**:1:260
- Ebner, Claude, **III**:231
- Ecklund, John, **III**:276
- Eclipse*, Missouri River steamboat, **VII**:102
- Eclipse of Moon*, mentioned in steamboat log, **II**:1:314
- Edd, Charles, **III**:277
- Eddie, H. N., **VII**:174; Nick, 166n.
- Eddy County, **V**:211; number of Swedes in, 1900, **III**:306
- Eddystone*, Hudson's Bay Co. ship, **III**:441, 443
- Eddystone, **II**:1:92, 96
- Edgar, Fred, **VII**:127, 128
- Edge, William, **I**:206
- Edgeley, 1<sup>st</sup> Lt., **III**:194
- Edgerly, Lt. W. S., **III**:220
- Edgerton, Judge, **II**:1:222n. 1
- Edminson, Charles, **IV**:421; Fred, 421; George, 421; Henry, 421; James, 421; Jemma, 421; Rebecca, 421; Wellington, 421
- Edmonton post, **IV**:653-834
- Edmunds, Rev. T. Merrill, **III**:94
- Edstrom, Mary C., **IV**:418; P. T., 418
- Education, in Icelandic settlements, **I**:118; of Indians at Devils Lake, **III**:220
- Edward and Anne*, sailing vessel, **II**:1:92, 116
- Edwards, Sgt., 8<sup>th</sup> Minn. Vols, **III**:242; Addie,



**IV**:422; Bill, 430; Dave, 422  
 Edwin, Ernest, **IV**:254  
 Edwinton, now Bismarck, **I**:422  
*Effie Deans*, Missouri River steamboat, **II.1**:300, 302, 304-307  
 Egan, James, **III**:233; Michael, **IV**:247; Thomas, 347  
 Eger, Amelia, **IV**:280; Charles, 380; Edward, 380; Josephine, 380; Mary, 380; Matilda, 380; Maud Bell, 380; Ricka, 380  
 Egger, John, **III**:162  
 Egilsson, Gisli, **I**:99, 128  
 Eide, Knud Olson, **III**:313  
 Eielsen, Rev. Elling, **VII**:197, 198, 199  
 Eight Mile Point, N.Dak., **VII**:94  
 Eighth Minn. Volunteers, **III**:242; Company A, **VII**:53  
 Eilsen's synod, **VII**:201  
 Einarsson, Gudmundur, **I**:128, **I:opp.** 104; Jon, 96  
 Ekan-a-gin-ka (Stands-Firmly), Dakota warrior, **V**:268  
 Ekern, Dr. A., **VII**:176  
 Eklund, I., **IV**:428  
 Ekman, Rev. E. J., **III**:256  
 Elder, F. A., Moorhead, Minn., **II.1**:172, 177; W. W., **II.1**:177  
 Eleoy, Frederick, **IV**:272  
 Elgin (Ayr), N.Dak., **IV**:144  
 Elida, N.Dak., **IV**:51  
 Elim congregation, of Swedes in Fargo, **III**:268  
 Eliot, Louis, **IV**:253  
 Elizabeth City, D.T., **V**:73, 74, 75  
 Elizabeth, Minn., **IV**:68; flour mill at, **III**:163, 172  
 Elk County, Penn., **V**:26  
 Elk Creek, D.T., **V**:66, 67, 71, 73, 157  
 Elk Head (Not-Afraid-of-Anybody), enlists as scout, **VI**:44  
 Elk Valley, N.Dak., **VII**:168, 168n.; 169, 241, 294n.  
*Elkhorn*, Missouri River steamboat, **II.1**:330, 343  
 Elkhorn Ranch, **V**:77, 157, **VII**:322  
*Ellen May No. 2*, river steamboat, **VII**:80, 88, 89  
 Ellendale, N.Dak., Presbyterian church organized in, **IV**:141.  
 Ellertson, Elling, **VII**:169; Nils, 169  
 Ellestad, O. T., **VII**:175  
 Ellice, Edward, **IV**:246, 275, 280, 288, 305  
 Ellinganer congregation, **VII**:249  
 Ellingson, **VII**:Ole, 188n.; S. G., 175  
 Elliott, F. M., **II.1**:256  
 Ellis, C. E., 400; H. N., 400; J. P., 400; John, 339; L. A., 400; S. E., 400  
 Ellsworth, N.Dak., **IV**:51  
 Elm, Charles, **III**:257; Gust, **III**:257  
 Elm Grove, N.Dak., **VII**:168, 169  
 Elm River, **IV**:116; **V**:53, 53n.; 268; (post), 268; **VII**:73, 209, 215, 234, 236, 250, 272, 279; bridge, 282; congregation, 262n.; stage station, 281  
 Elmer, Rev. Oscar H., **IV**:105, 110n. 1, 113, 115, 134, 135, 138, 166, 170-176; facts regarding his later life, 155n. 1; reminiscences of, 153-155  
 Elmgren, Carl, **III**:260  
 Elotte, \_\_\_\_\_, **IV**:616  
 Elsbury, George H., **II.1**:246, 248, 248n. 1  
 Elton, V. W.: 341  
 Ely, Rev. R. W., **IV**:144  
 Elznic and Pavek Band, **IV**:72  
 Elznic, William H., article by, **IV**:62-80  
 Emerson, Rev. James O., **III**:87, 90, 94; George, **IV**:430  
 Emery, trader on the Missouri River, **II.1**:327n. 2  
 Emigration from Iceland, **I**:122,123  
 Emigration from Sweden, causes for, **III**:296-302; prevention of, **III**:296-302  
*Emilie*, Missouri River steamboat, **II.1**:313, 315  
*Emma*, Missouri River steamboat, **II.1**:269  
 Emmanuel Lutheran Church, Abercrombie, **III**:164  
 Emmerich, J., Fort Berthold agent, **II.1**:469; George, **II.1**:100; Mary, **II.1**:100  
 Emmons County, **V**:188, 190, 214; number of Swedes in, 1900, **III**:306  
 Enderlin, N.Dak., **VII**:213, 244, 246, 247n.; Presbyterian church organized in, **IV**:146  
 Endicott, William C., Secretary of War, **III**:192  
 Endreson, A., **IV**:268  
 Enebek, Norway, **III**:174  
 Enemy Heart, Mandan Indian, **II.1**:470  
 Enemy Swim lake, **V**:268  
 Enger, F. G., **VII**:181n.,183n.; Mrs., 152  
 Engerud, Holt and Frame, law firm, **IV**:57  
 Engh, Christian, **VII**:169  
 English, L. W., **II.1**:285, 294, 295; Annie, **IV**:246; Dan, Jr., 346; Daniel, 346; Elizabeth, 346; Hugh, 346; Joseph, 346; Thomas, 346; William, 346  
 English River, N. W. Co. Post, **III**:358; **IV**:559; **IV**:650-844  
 Engstad, Dr. J. E., **VII**:176, 180  
 Enmegahbowh. *See* Johnson, John.  
 Enns, Rev. Johann, Mennonite pastor, **III**:325  
 Eno, Francois, deposition of, **IV**:509, 527, 530, 552. *See also* Francois Delorme  
 "Enos Stutsman," **I**:350-354  
 Ensign, C. H., **IV**:417  
 Enskeda, Amos, **IV**:242; By, 342; Eliza, 342; Ezra, 342; Hans, 342; James, 342; John, 342; Mary, 342; Tubol, 342  
 Episcopal school, Belcourt, 117  
 Equemadoge, Ojibway woman, **III**:711, 713, 715  
 Erdman, Philip, **IV**:418

Erenst, Alex, **IV**:430; Callie, 430; Edward, 430  
 Ericksen, Laura, **VII**:234; Randi, 243  
 Erickson, Andrew, **III**:175; August, **III**:278; John,  
**III**:271; J. W., **III**:274, 275; Nellie, **III**:175; W.  
 G., **III**:274; H., **IV**:295; John, 446; Robt., 418  
 Ericson, Annie, **III**:234  
 Erie, N.Dak., Presbyterian church organized in,  
**IV**:148  
*Erindringer*, by Rev. Ole Paulson, **VII**:148  
 Erlandson, Erland, **IV**:674, 677, 756  
 Ermatinger, Francis, **IV**:658-833  
 Erp, Robert, **IV**:251  
 Ervin, Henry G., **III**:233  
 Erwin, Stanley, **IV**:434  
 Esguimaux Indians, **III**:443, 479, 481-485  
 Eshelman, Jacob, **II.1**:164; J. S., **V**:37, 76n.; 53n.,  
**VII**:296  
 Eske, Rev. J. J., **VII**:228  
 Esterbrook, A. J., **IV**:430; Edward, 430; Ellen, 430;  
 Emma, 430; Frank, 430; Henry, 430; John, 430  
 Estes, B. J., **IV**:218  
 Estes, N.Dak., **IV**:51  
*Esther Buffinton*, Missouri River steamboat, **II.1**:286  
 Ethnography and Philology of the Hidatsa Indians,  
 referred to, **I**:436  
 Ethur, keeper of stage station near Pembina, **IV**:223  
 Euroamericans, and the Ojibway legend of their  
 arrival in America, **III**:725-727  
 Evangelical Lutheran church, **VII**:200, 211; in the  
 Red River valley, 227  
 Evans, L. A, **II.2**:95; Rev. James, **II.1**:474; George,  
**III**:338; E., **IV**:442; Edwin C., 440; Frank, 440;  
 George 406; Mary, 440; Milton, 357; Rev. \_\_\_\_\_,  
 788, 805, 822, 836; Rev. \_\_\_\_\_, Fisher's Landing,  
 Minn., 116; Rev. Charles A., 170  
 Evansville, Minn., **VII**:69  
 Evarts, William M., **III**:137, 138  
*Evening Star*, Missouri River steamboat, **II.1**:286, 314,  
 316, 330, 373, 376  
 Evenson, E., **VII**:178; Erick, 166n.; Rev. G., 227  
 Eversole, Rev. S. N., Dunker church, Cando, N.Dak.,  
**IV**:91  
 Everton, Orin, **IV**:430  
 Ewing County, **V**:205, 223  
 Ewing, Rev. William, **III**:94  
 Ewyart, D. W., **IV**:277  
 Excited (Inihau), Dakota warrior, **V**:268  
 Executive Order, U.S. Govt., 1882, **V**:112n. 15;  
 1884, **V**:113  
 "Expeditions of Capt. James. L. Fisk to the Gold  
 Mines of Idaho and Montana 1864-1866,"  
**II.1**:421-461  
 Experimental Farm, Hudson's Bay Co., **IV**:686, 687,  
 702, 782; Red River Colony, 791

Exposition, St. Louis, **IV**:43

## F

Faben, William, **II.2**:93  
 Factor, Joseph, **IV**:67  
 Fadden, George, **V**:37-70, 73, 76n.; John, **VII**:75  
 Fagel, James, **III**:203  
 Fagnan, Joseph, deposition of, **IV**:638  
 Fagstad, Ole, **VII**:169  
 Fahl, Henry, **IV**:405  
 Fahlgren, A., **III**:276  
 Fahlstrom, first Swedish settler in Minnesota, **III**:248  
 Fahn, Lawrence, **IV**:77  
 Faille, \_\_\_\_\_, deposition of, **IV**:590  
 Fairmount, N.Dak., **IV**:67  
 Falconer, John, **IV**:135.  
 Falda, Emil, treasurer of C. B. J., **IV**:80  
 Fallers, Rev. G. H., **IV**:145  
 Falley, Mrs. Fred, **III**:91  
 Fancher, F. B., delegate and president Constitutional  
 Convention, **III**:127, 127n. 4, 149  
 Fanell, John, **IV**:256  
*Fannie Barker*, Missouri River steamboat, **II.1**:356,  
 371  
*Fannie Lewis*, Missouri River steamboat, **II.1**:264, 373  
*Fannie Ogden*, Missouri River steamboat, **II.1**:267-  
 269, 284, 287, 302, 304, 305, 312, 314  
 Fanning, Rev. Newville D., **IV**:117, 137, 170-178  
*Far West*, Missouri River steamboat, **II.1**:371, **V**:78,  
**VI**:114n., 143n., 144; **VII**:101, 130  
 Farand, Father Henri, **I**:219  
 Fargo and Southern Railway, **III**:162, 168  
 Fargo Church, statistics of Swedish immigrants,  
**III**:307, 309  
 "Fargo in the Timber," **I**:318-321  
 Fargo Methodist church, early history of, **I**:311-317  
 Fargo, N.Dak., **III**:163, 560, **V**:84, 115, **VII**:149, 167,  
 189, 218, 219, 223, 229n.; 230, 233-238, 248,  
 250, 253, 261, 263, 265, 272, 280-282, 303, 305;  
 churches in, **I**:310-318; convention for  
 separation of Dakota Territory, **III**:120; history  
 of, **I**:299-310, **I**:318-321; proposed site of  
 Methodist college, **II.1**:171-178  
 Fargo Presbytery, history of, **IV**:134  
 Faribault, Aleck, **III**:217; Mrs. Alexander, **III**:217,  
 217; Daniel, **III**:217; George H., **III**:195, 214;  
 W. R., **III**:217, 217n. 4, 5  
 Faribault, Minn., **VII**:174, 226  
 Fariebault, Agnes, **III**:236; Alexander L., **III**:236;  
 Euphrasne, **III**:236; George H., **III**:236  
 Faries, Hugh, **IV**:746  
 Farland, N.Dak., **IV**:51

- Farley, J., **IV**:296
- Farman, Baptist, **IV**:283
- Farmer Brown, **V**:37, 59n. 38; 76n. 84
- Farmer's Valley, N.Dak., **VII**:246
- Farnsworth, Maj., **II.1**:258; W. A., statement by, **III**:94-95; Irving, **III**:95
- Farquahrson, John, **IV**:515, 534; deposition of, 518, 525
- Farquhar, Capt. F. V., **IV**:191-197
- Farrell, Alfred C., article by, **I**:293-296; James, **III**:231; William, **IV**:257
- Farrington, R., **IV**:277
- Faster, William, **IV**:257
- Faucette, early settler, **II.1**:165
- Fauche, G. A., lieutenant of De Meuron Regiment, Account of Transactions at Fort William, **III**:425-431
- Faulkner, Rebecca, **II.1**:257
- Faust, Aaron, **III**:256; Jacob, 256; John, 256; Otto, 256; Peter, 256
- Faust, N.Dak., **III**:257
- Fay, G. H., delegate Constitutional Convention, 1889, **III**:134
- Fay, Thomas, **IV**:252
- Faye, Hubert, **III**: deposition of, 422, 423
- Fayette, Iowa, **V**:44n. 32
- Feagles, Rev. R. S., **IV**:176
- Fecto, Joseph, **II.1**:265, 353, 416
- Fee, John W., **II.2**:97
- Feeny, John, **IV**:457
- Felson, W. W., auditor of Pembina County, **V**:200n. 41
- Fench, Annia, **IV**:405; John, 405
- Fencl, F. J., **IV**:76
- Fergus Falls, Minn., **VII**:189, 236, 245, 288n.
- Fergus, James, letter on western routes, **II.2**:79
- Ferguson, Robert, **II.1**:314; James, **IV**:414
- Fernie, Rev. John, **IV**:145
- Ferry, N.Dak., **VII**:172
- Ferryboat, Red River, **VII**:164
- Fevold, Jacob, **VII**:263
- Few, John W., **II.2**:3
- Fewer, Walter, St. Anthony, Minn., **II.1**:425, 430; Lewis, **VII**:9; Walter, 9
- Fiadny, Joseph, **IV**:71
- Fiagnon, Jean Baptiste (Jean Baptiste Ganier), **IV**:770, 786, 800, 818
- Fich, \_\_\_\_\_, Scotch settler, **I**:137
- Fidler, Peter, **II.1**:120, 121; **IV**:488-505, 604-612; deposition of, 461; journal of, 475, 484, 485, 507; S., **III**:387
- Fiemeyer, Frank, **IV**:414; John, 414
- Fifteenth Siding (Sanborn), **V**:57 and note 29
- Fifteenth Wisconsin Volunteer Infantry, **VII**:175
- Fifth Infantry, U. S., Fort Totten, **III**:197, 223
- Fillmore County, Minn., **VII**:149, 151, 160-164, 169, 171, 173, 177n.; 260
- Filmore, H. G., **II.2**:95
- Fils Kenis, Indian, **IV**:526-528
- Fingade, Carl W., **III**:232
- Finger, Bermand, **IV**:425; Rudolph, 425; Thelka N., 425
- Finkle, Charles, **II.1**:165
- Finlayson, Duncan, **IV**:649-838; Governor of Assiniboia, 316; John, 768-838; Roderick, 771-836
- Finn, Anthony, **III**:226
- Finnegan, B., **IV**:416; Gertie, 416; John H., 416; Lizzie, 416; Mary, 416
- Finstad,, **IV**:281; Ole, 400. 371; William 406
- Finsted, H., **IV**:400
- Fire Heart, Dakota chief, **VII**:51; story of massacre of gold miners, 48-53
- First Congregational Church of Wahpeton, **III**:94
- "First Dunker Colony of North Dakota, The," **IV**:81-100
- First Minnesota Infantry, **VII**:3
- First Minnesota Mounted Rangers, **VII**:6
- First Minnesota Rangers, Company C, **VII**:54
- "First Norwegian Settlement in Griggs County," **I**:131
- First Roman Catholic Central Union, **IV**:76
- "First School at Fort Totten, The," **III**:237-241
- First U.S. Infantry, **VII**:19
- Fischer, Frank, **IV**:251
- Fish, H. C., Report of Museum and Library, **II.1**:51; Frank, Allegheny Seminary, **IV**:144; G. W., 135
- Fish Lake, D.T., **V**:269
- Fisher, Frederica, **III**:236; Henry, 233; John T., 236; Joseph, **I**:363, **III**:231; L. F., **II.1**:449; A. E., **IV**:401; Albert, 406; Alexander, 650-825; Alice, 409; Anton, 371; Cora, 401; Edna, 401; Elizabeth, 371, 406; F. F., 401; Frank, 409; H. E., 401; H. R. 401; Hannah, 371; Henry, 668-837; Henry Jr., 653, 654, 692; Herbert, 401; J. W., 109; John, 409; L. H., 401; Lewis, 409; Mary, 409; Michael, 31; William, 406; Mrs. C. M., **V**:32n. 18
- Fisher, Minn., **VII**:163, 164, 238, 262n
- Fisher's Landing, **II.1**:161-170, **VII**:77, 95
- Fisk, A. J., **II.1:opp.** 431; Dan W., **II.1**: 444; Maj. Van H., **II.1**: 458, **VII**:13
- Fisk, Capt. James L., **I**:343, **VII**:1, 5, 8, 17, 18; **II.1:opp.** 421, **III**:245; letter by, **II.1**:440-442; **II.1**:459-461; **II.2**:34-88 **II.1**:423, 425, 430, 437, 451, 453; **II.2**:6, 81; arrival at Fort Abercrombie, **II.1**:119; buffalo hunting of, **II.2**:44; commander of Overland Expedition, 1863, **II.2**:78, 82-85; expedition of 1862,

- II.2:34, 38**; expedition of, 1864, **II.1:421, 428**;  
 expedition of, 1865, **II.1:442**; expedition of,  
 1866, **II.1:450**; journal of expedition of 1862,  
**II.2:38**; North Overland Expedition of, **II.2:35**  
 Fisk Expedition of 1862, **II.2:34-77**; of 1863, **II.2:78-**  
**88**; of 1864, **II.1:421-431**; 1865, **II.1:442-450**;  
 1866, **II.1:450-461**  
 Fiske, George L., asst. quartermaster, **II.2:131**  
 Fismire, James, **IV:253**; John W., 353.  
 Fitch, E. J., **II.1:203**; Augustus, **IV:414**; Ralph, 414  
 Fitzgerald, Thomas, **III:203, 206**  
 Fitzgerred, J. P., **II.1:416**  
 Fitzpatrick, John, **VII:101**  
 Fitzsimons, Thomas, **IV:252**  
 Fjelstad, Mathias, **I:152**  
 Fladeland, Arne, **VII:161**; H. A., 163; T. J., 124  
 Flanagan, Patrick, **IV:253**  
 Flandrau, Charles E., **II.1:488**  
 Flandreau, early Dakota town, **II.1:141**  
 Flannery County, **V:203, 204, 226, 227**  
 Flansbury, Charles, **IV:264**  
 Flat Bear, Hidatsa chief, **I:436**  
 Flat Creek, D.T., **V:80**  
 Flat Heads post, **IV:658-833**  
 Flat Mouth, Dakota chief, **V:269**  
 Flatboat, description of, **V:30n. 11**  
 Flatmouth, Chippewa chief, **I:421**  
 Flax fiber mills, in N.Dak., **III:655**  
 Flensburg, Denmark, **I:154**  
 Flesher, picture of, **I:opp. 455**  
 Fletcher, Capt., **III:189**; Capt. William, **II.2:89**; John,  
**IV:638**  
 Fleurie, \_\_\_\_, **IV:624**.  
 Flinn, Mary, **III:227**  
 Flint, Jerome J., **IV:137**; R. N., **IV:218**  
 Floberg, E., **VII:156**; O., 156  
 Flood legend of Chippewa Indians, **III:475**  
 Flood, Mike, **V:56n. 21**  
 Floods, Red River, **I:212-213**  
 Flopping Bill, **IV:58**  
 Florence City, **II.2:65**  
 Florence, Missouri River steamboat, **II.1:270**  
 Flour, prices paid for, 1869, **VII:143**; mill at, Grand  
 Forks, 164  
 Flowers and flowering plants for North Dakota state  
 parks, **VI:233-237, 247-265**  
 Floyd River, **III:508**  
 Fluery, teamster at Fort Totten, **III:187**  
 Flurrey, Emma, **IV:250**; G., 350; Minnie, 350  
 Flury, Louis, **III:226**  
 Fluzcuz post, **IV:834**  
 Flying Eagle, Mandan chief, **II.1:465**  
 Flying Nicely, **V:134**  
 Flynn, James, deposition of, **III:391**; John, 203; Mary,  
 203; James, **IV:485, 486**; John, 357; Thomas,  
 sheriff, **V:120, 125**  
 Foestermann, Gustav, **IV:252**  
 Foley, William, **IV:257**; Thomas, **VII:130**  
 Follinsbee, H. **II.2:95**  
 Folsom, Capt., **II.2:124**  
 Fond du Lac, N. W. Co. Post, **III:358**  
 Fonda, Rev. Jesse L., **III:88, 90**; Wilhelm A., **IV:276**  
 Fool Boy, Dakota Indian, at Fort Rice, **VII:52**  
 Foolish Bear, enlists as scout, **VI:50, 51**; in battle of  
 Little Bighorn, 97; carries message, 134, 135  
 Foolish Dog, secret society, **VI:186**  
 Foot, Fannie, **IV:434**; Frank, 434; L. S., 433; Mable,  
 434; R. S.p 434; Ray, 434; Sady, 433; Silas,  
**VII:122, 123**; Solomon, 121,123  
 Foot Lake, **VII:121**  
 Foran, Ira, **IV:244**; James, 344; John, 344; Martha,  
 344; Ophilia, 344; Susie, 344; Zach., 344  
 Forbes, Lt. Frank B., **II.1:484**; Major, **IIApp:1-34**;  
 Maj. W. H., Indian agent, Devils Lake, **III:183,**  
**185, 237, 211**; Rev. J. H., sketch by, **III:101-**  
**107**; Rev. A. G., **IV:123, 130, 173, 175, 177**;  
 Thomas R., 347; William H., 257  
 Ford, A. T., **VII:318**; Rev. N., 218  
 Fordal, Ole, **VII:152**  
 Forde, Rev. N., **VII:234**; Rev. N. T., 229n.  
 Fordville, N.Dak., **VII:224**  
 "Foreign Immigration into North Dakota," **I:180-200**  
 Forest City, Minn., **II.2:20, III:242, VII:104, 109,**  
**116, 119, 120, 121, 124**  
 Forest River, N.Dak., 165, 170, 209, 217;  
 Presbyterian Church at, **IV:113**  
 Forked Horn, detailed on scouting expedition, **VI:69**;  
 leads party, 82; in battle of Little Bighorn, 97-  
 110, 122, 123, 129, 150  
 Forks of the Red River, **II.1:117-120, 122, 125, 130**  
 Formanek, Albert, **IV:65**; Albert Sr., 66; Charles, 64;  
 Frank, 64, 65, 66; Joe, 64, 66; John, 65  
 Fornir, \_\_\_\_, **IV:540**  
 Forrest, Gen., **II.2:91**; Charles, **IV:743-833**; Lt. Col.,  
 217  
 Forsman, Rev. E. P., **IV:128, 141, 174, 175, 178.**  
 "Fort Abercrombie, 1857-1877," **II.2:6-163**  
 Fort Abercrombie, **I:200-251, III:87, 94, 97, 104, 106,**  
**158, 169, 172, 178, 179, 212, 219, 243, 339, 552,**  
**V:28, 44, 269**; and Fisk Expeditions, **II.1:421-**  
**429**; commanding officers at, **II.2:89-90**; early  
 life at, **III:159**; history of, **I:412-423, II.2:6-33**;  
**II.2:opp. 10, 33; II.1:179-185**; opening the  
 lands for settlement, **III:161**; roster of  
 volunteers mustered at, **II.2:93-94**; soldiers and  
 those who died at, **II.2:91-92**; soldier's diary of,  
**II.2:102-163**; survivors, **II.2:96**; wagon train,  
**II.2:113; IV:63, 64, 192, 196; VII:5, 97, 100,**

117, 125, 140-162, 214, 248, 280  
*Fort Abercrombie Scout*, newspaper, **III**:162  
 Fort Abercrombie State Park, **VI**:216-217, **opp.216**  
 "Fort Abercrombie," **I**:412-423  
 Fort Abraham Lincoln, **I**:299-310, **III**:159, 193, 194,  
**VI**:18, 25, 48, 145n., 149, 170; attacked by  
 Dakotas, 189; **VII**:310  
 Fort Abraham Lincoln State Park, **VI**:217-218,  
**opp.217**  
 Fort Alexander, **I**:368, **II.1**:130, **III**:413, **IV**:656-831  
 Fort Andrew, **II.1**:326  
 Fort Assiniboine, Canada, **I**:359, 370,372, **IV**:653-  
 837  
 Fort Atchison, **VII**:118  
 Fort Atkinson, Iowa, **IV**:67  
 Fort Bas de la Riviere, **II.1**:124  
 Fort Benton, **I**:342, 354, 361, 362, 374, 424; **II.2**:34,  
 36, 37, 79, **III**:179, 212; description of, **II.2**:66-  
 67; **IV**:199, **V**:81n. 98  
 Fort Berthold, **I**:342-379, 435, 441, 444; **II.1**:267-  
 284, 323, 400, 465, 498, 499; blockhouse,  
 picture of, **I:opp. 442**; names of residents in  
 Arikara village at, **II.1**:502-508; **II.2**:11, 36,  
 144; Sioux attack on trading post, **I**:442; **VII**:21,  
 28-30, 35, 97, 98, 100; Dakota attack on, 44, 46;  
 trade goods at, 31n.; trader at, secures gold of  
 slain miners, 51  
 Fort Berthold Reservation, **IV**:26, 47; **VI**:9; attacked  
 by Dakotas, 187, 188  
 Fort Boise, **IV**:208n. 2  
 Fort Bouisse (Fort Boissi), **IV**:771, 786, 833  
 Fort Buford, **I**:339-349; **I**:367-371; 414, 423, 424;  
**II.1**:357, 389, **III**:178, 179, 195, 197, 212,  
**IV**:60, 198, 199n., **VII**:81, 88, 96, 97-100, 102;  
 description of, **II.1**: 401  
 Fort, C. J., **IV**:299  
 Fort Charles, **IV**:236  
 Fort Charlotte, **III**:351  
 Fort Chimo, **IV**:674  
 Fort Chippewaw, **IV**:615-626  
 Fort Chippewyan, **IV**:651-837  
 Fort Churchill, **II.1**:97, 98, 102, 103; **III**:420, 485,  
 487, **IV**:241, 483, 723, 726, 770, 772; visit of  
 John West at, **III**:481  
 Fort Clark, **I**:341-380; 443, **VII**:40; Indian drawing of,  
**II.1**:498, 499; Indian graveyard at, **II.1**:276n. 2,  
 297, 330; Mandan village at, **II.1**:267-284;  
 names of residents in Mandan village at,  
**II.1**:498-508  
 Fort Colville (Fort Colvile), **IV**:208n. 2, 658-833  
 Fort Copeland, **II.1**:304  
 Fort Crawford, **IV**:255  
 Fort Cross, **III**:169  
 Fort Cumberland, Canada, **III**:400, 401, **IV**:552

Fort Daer, Canada, **II.1**:95, 101, **III**:455  
 Fort Dauphin, N. W. Co. Post, **III**:358, **IV**:654  
 Fort Deer, **IV**:657  
 Fort des Prairie, N. W. Co. Post, **III**:358, 394  
 Fort des Prairies, **IV**:499, 502, 531, 539, 559  
 Fort Dilts, **II.1**:430, 438, **VII**:8, 19, **opp.14**  
 Fort Donelson, Ky., **VII**:65  
 Fort Douglas, Canada, **I**:207-209; **II.1**:93-95, 99, 101,  
 104, 105, 128; **III**:396, 400-412, 360, 461, 469;  
**IIApp**:1-34, **IV**:244, 245, 460-614; arrival of  
 Lord Selkirk, **II.1**:106; captured by Norwesters,  
**II.1**:105  
 Fort Drew, **IV**:731  
 Fort du Laird, **IV**:807  
 Fort Ellice, **IV**:669-829  
 Fort Ellis, **II.1**:330n., **VI**:25  
 Fort Ellsworth, Ks., **VII**:67  
 Fort Fetterman, **VI**:23, 25, **VII**:32  
 Fort Fisher, N.C., **II.2**:156  
 Fort Frances, **IV**:687-831  
 Fort Galpin, **II.1**:325  
 Fort Garry, **II.1**:118, **II.2**:9, 25, 29; **III**:106, **IV**:265,  
 298, 301, 655-853, **VII**:74, 140, 143, 162  
 Fort George, **IV**:208n. 2, 659-834  
 Fort Gibraltar, Canada, **II.1**:95, 100-102, 119, 122,  
 127, 130, **III**:381, 382, 388-390, **IV**:244, 245;  
 capture of, 130; seized by Gov. Semple, 104  
 Fort Good Hope, **IV**:652-837  
 Fort Halkett, **IV**:652-826  
 Fort Hall, **IV**:208n. 2, 771-833  
 Fort Hawley, **II.1**:335, 353, 389, 407  
 Fort Jackson, **I**:360  
 Fort La Barge, **I**:369  
 Fort La Rambois, **I**:426,427; **II.1**:274, 275, 275n. 1,  
 281  
 Fort La Reine, **I**:200-251  
 Fort Langley, **IV**:208n. 2, 658-833  
 Fort Laramie, **II.1**:224,335; **II.2**:38, **VI**:20  
 Fort Lincoln, **I**:330,363, **IV**:109, 156  
 Fort Mandan, **I**:358-373, **VII**:88; Indian expedition  
 to, **I**:215  
 Fort McKenzie, Mont., 360-368  
 Fort McLoughlin, **IV**:723-820  
 Fort Meade, Mont., **III**:196, **VII**:318  
 Fort Nasqually, **IV**:208, 209  
 Fort Nez Perce, **IV**:658-833  
 Fort Norman, **IV**:652-837  
 Fort Okinagan, **IV**:208n. 2  
 Fort Paubna, **I**:359; **II.1**:82  
 Fort Peck, **I**:370, **VII**:103; Indian attack on, **II.1**:343-  
 358; **II.1**:359-371; **III**:179, 213  
 Fort Pelly, **IV**:654-829  
 Fort Pembina, **I**:240, 356-376; **II.2**:6, **III**:340, 341;  
**IV**:192; **VI**:220

- Fort Pierre, **I**:356-378, 423-429, **V**:75-78, **VII**:117n., 310, 318
- Fort Pitt, **IV**:653-828
- Fort Primeaux, **I**:377
- Fort Qui Appele, Canada, **II.1**:129, **III**:403, 405, 308
- Fort Randall, **VII**:55, 128; history of, **I**:423-429; **II.1**:282
- “Fort Randall,” **I**:423-429
- Fort Ransom, **I**:412, 421, 422, **II.2**:6, **III**:169, 179, **VII**:220
- Fort Rice, **I**:342-369, 422-424; **II.1**:296, 389, 425, 430; **II.2**:140, 145; **III**:193, 214, 243, 245; established, **II.2**:139; Sioux battle at, **II.1**:310, 321; **VII**:7, 15, 18, 19, 20, 25, 29, 51, 126; ex-rebels at, 19
- Fort Rice State Park, **VI**:218-219, **opp.218**
- Fort Richmond, **II.1**:182
- Fort Ridgely, Minn., **I**:427, 428; **II.1**:429; **II.2**:9, 136, 147; **III**:243, **V**:255, 264, 267, 271, **VII**:6, 19n.; 116, 118
- Fort Ripley, Minn., **I**:484, 486, 487; **II.2**:8, 81, 133; **V**:251
- Fort Riviere aux Liard, **IV**:652
- Fort Sanborn (Georgetown, Minn.). **II.2**:10; evacuated, **II.2**:27
- Fort Seward, **I**:300, **IV**:198
- Fort Simpson, **IV**:652-837
- Fort Sisseton, **III**:87, 169, 219
- Fort Snelling, Minn., **II.1**:179, 476; **II.2**:102; 103, 117, 147; **III**:198, 217, 220, 242, 504, 549; troops from, called out, **III**:522; **IV**:252, 256, 257; **V**:267; **VII**:5, 81, 89, 107
- Fort Snyder, **II.1**:227n. 2
- Fort Stevenson, **I**:358, 412, 414, 422-424; **II.1**:389, **III**:178, 180, 182, 213; description of, **II.1**:400; **IV**:226, 227, 231; **VI**:43-45; **VII**:35, 98, 100
- Fort Sully, **I**:423-429; **II.1**:293; 311, 389, 396, 411, **III**:218; new, **II.1**:397; **VII**:23, 29, 128
- Fort Tecumseh, **I**:423
- Fort Teton, **I**:423
- Fort Thompson, **II.1**:389; **V**:79, 80
- Fort Totten, **I**:412, 422-424; **II.2**:6; **V**:117; history of, **III**:178-241; legends of, **I**:476-478; **IV**:197, 198, 232, 233; **VII**:97, 98, 100, 154, 269, 298, 301; Indian reservation, 209
- Fort Totten Indian reservation, crops on, 183; Indians on, **III**:183, 184, 201
- Fort Totten trail, **I**:158
- Fort Umqua, **IV**:208n. 2
- Fort Union, **I**:339-349; **I**:356-377; **II.1**:267-284, 409, 457, 458; **II.2**:37, 40, 72-74, 76, 77, 142, 143; agent Meldrum at, **II.2**:61, **IV**:200, **VII**:29, 30n.; 99, 102
- Fort Vancouver, **IV**:208, 647-834
- Fort Vanderburgh, **I**:377
- Fort Vermillion, N. W. Co., **III**:360, **IV**:616-618
- Fort Victoria, **IV**:834
- Fort Wadsworth, **I**:412, 422; **II.1**:432; **II.2**:6, 146, **III**:218, **V**:268-271; **VII**:7; established, **II.1**:424, **II.2**:33,
- Fort Walla Walla, Ore., **II.2**:35, 36; military road to, **II.2**:38, **IV**:208n. 2.
- Fort Wedderburn, **IV**:614
- Fort William, Canada, **I**:358, 380; **II.1**:101, 103, 104, 132, 306n. 2.; **III**:360-436, 476; captured by Lord Selkirk, **II.1**:105; **IV**:243, 246, 253, 457-639, 764
- Fort Yates, **I**:356, 366, 373, 377, 461; **III**:198, 221, **VII**:127-130, 245
- Fortress Monroe, Va., **II.2**:156
- Fosberg, Gustave, **III**:272; John, **III**:272
- Fosmark. Rev. O. N., **VII**:234
- Foss, Charles J., **VII**:171; N., 188n.
- Fossberg, J., **III**:261
- Foster, A. T., **II.1**:177; Newton, **II.2**:95; George, **IV**:440
- Foster County, **V**:180, 193, 197, 211; number of Swedes in, 1900, **III**:306; settlement in, **I**:383-384
- Fouche, Lt., **IV**:567
- “Founding of the Catholic Church in North Dakota,” **IIApp**:1-34
- Four Bears, Mandan chief, **I**:435; **II.1**:465, 499; Sioux chief, **I**:343
- Four Stick game of Mandans (Man-i-dop), **I**:445-446; game pieces, **I:opp. 446**
- Fowler, Francis W., **II.2**:92; death of, **II.2**:120; Richard, **III**:232
- Fowster, Bruno, **IV**:409
- Fox, E. J., member park board, **VI**:221; John, **IV**:415
- Frances Lake post, **IV**:794, 812, 826
- Frances Smith*, Lake Superior boat, **IV**:192n. 2
- Frances*, trading schooner, **IV**:759, 785-832
- Francis, O. W., **IV**:135
- Franck, George, **IV**:274
- Franckean synod, **VII**:205
- “Frank A. Ball,” **III**:676-677
- “Frank Jared Thompson,” **III**:683-684
- Frank, William, **IV**:252.
- Franklin, Capt. John, Artic explorer, **III**:468, 479, 481; John, **III**:262; Sir John, **II.1**:134
- Franklin No. 2*, river steamboat, **VII**:90
- Franklin school, N.Dak., 217
- Franta, Anna, **IV**:77; Frank, 77
- Fraser, Alexander, **III**:395, 399; deposition of, 434; Simon, **III**:396, 433; Colin, **IV**:757- 828; George, 378; Hugh, 742; L. A., 376; Murray, 376; Paul, (also Frazer), 651-836; Simon (also

Frazer), 534, 543, 556, 562, 621; explorations of, 202; Thomas, 777, 792; Alexander, **IV**:508-618; letter of, 502, 508

Frasers Lake post, **IV**:659-834

*Fraternal Advertiser*, organ of Z.C.B.J., **IV**:80

Fredenburgh, Rev. J. N., **II.1**:273, 177, 178

Frederick, Andrew, **III**:233

Fredricksen, C., **VII**:153

Free Church, Norway, **VII**:208

Free Congregation, **VII**:249

Freeborn County, Minn., **VII**:165, 169, 271, 276

Freeman, Capt., **I**:418; Ambrose, letters by, **II.2**:6-163; report of relief of Fort Abercrombie, **II.2**:18; roster of his company of Northern Rangers, **II.1**:94; O. S., **V**:32n. 18

Freight and passenger rates, Hudson's Bay Co., **IV**:861

Freighter's License, Hudson's Bay Co., **IV**:227

Freiney, Thomas, **III**:230

Fremstad, H. N., **VII**:190

French Canadians, **II.1**:127, 133

French County, **V**:180, 187

French exploration, motives for, **I**:72-74

"French Occupation of the Northwest, The," **I**:72-74

French, Robert, death of, **II.1**:355; T. L., **II.1**:177

Frenier, Antoine, guide and interpreter of Fisk's Overland Expedition, 1863, **II.2**:80

Freniere, Louis, **I**:343

Fridriksson, Fridjon, **I**:98

Frie, Fred, **IV**:251

Frish, Andrew Johnson, **III**:258; Erick, **III**:258; Nils, **III**:258

Frobisher, Benjamin, **IV**:628

Froen's congregation, **VII**:253

Frog Plain, **III**:383, 385, 397, 399, 436, 437, **IV**:485-554

Frog Point, D.T., **VII**:142, 215, 263, 264, 266, 272, 278; HBC post, **IV**:110

Frost, Rev. J. H., **IV**:208n. 6

Froyer, Dominick, **III**:226

Frye, George M., **IV**:42, 46

Fuka, Wenil, **IV**:70

Fuller, A. G., **II.1**:142; B.W., mayor of Jamestown, **III**:131

Fuller and Johnson, machinery dealers, **III**:168

Fulton, Helen R., **III**:674; Rev. R. H., **IV**:130, 174

Fur trade, and the Hudson's Bay Co., **IV**:200; history of, **I**:200-251, **I**:293-296; **I**:339-349; **I**:423-429; history of, accdg. to Alexander Henry, Jr., **III**:350-368, 540; of the Chippewas, **I**:293

Fur trade posts, along Red River, **II.1**:79-138; along the Missouri River, **II.1**:389

Furniss, Rev. George, **IV**:142

Furuness, John, **VII**:189

## G

G. A. Thompson, Missouri River steamboat, **II.1**:335, 343, 372, 375

G. B. Allen, Missouri River steamboat, **II.1**:360, 373, 375, 377, 378

G. H. Gray, steamboat, **II.2**:148

G. K. Warren Post, No. 17, **VII**:96

G. W. Graham, steamboat on Missouri River, **II.1**:307, 315, 333, 373, 375

Gaarden, Jens, **VII**:249

Galarneau, carpenter at Fort Garry, **III**:106

Galchutt, Hans, sketch of, **III**:164, 165; village of, **III**:164, 165

Gale, Samuel, **IIApp**:1-34

Galesburg, N.Dak., Presbyterian church organized in, **IV**:148

Galeson, Aiele, **IV**:435; Hans, 435; Jennie, 435; John, 435; Maren, 435; Syrina, 435

Gallagher, Maj. H. D., Pine Ridge Indian Agent, **II.1**:470; Rev. E. D., **III**:94; Rev. E. D., **IV**:138

Gallatin, Albert, U.S. Commissioner, **IV**:204, 207

*Gallatin*, Missouri River steamboat, **II.1**:328, 329, 336, 337, 345, 372, 375

Gallatin post office, **II.1**:202-251, ill. **II.1**:248

Gallegher, Alice, **IV**:279; Catherine, 379; John, 379; Mary, 379, Rosa, 379; Sarah, 379

Galpin, Charles E., **I**:341, 343, 356, 363; Major \_\_\_\_\_, fur trader on the Missouri River, **II.1**:409; Maj. C. E., **VII**:20, 22, 27, 52, 117n., 127; Sam, 23

Galtier, Rev., **III**:102

Galvin, James, 348; May, 348; Nellie, 348

Gansel, G., **IV**:400; John, 401.

Gardar, N.Dak., history of, **I**:89-131

Gardar Township, condition of Icelanders in 1884; **I**:105, fn 3; Icelandic settlement in, **I**:103; organized, **I**:103

Gardepie, Francois, **IV**:627; Joseph, **VII**:92

Gardner, Capt. William M., **II.2**:8, 89; Meredith, **IV**:723, 738; W. H., killed by Indians, **V**:78n.; 91; William, **VII**:130

Garfield County, **V**:208, 209, 225-227

Garnes, John T., **IV**:255

Garnet, Gen., killed, **VII**:64

Garrand, Bishop, **I**:418

Garreau, Antoine, **I**:363; Pierre, interpreter, **I**:345, 363, 442, **VI**:42, **VII**:43; death of, 48; experiences at Ft. Berthold, 29, 32, 39-48, 57

Garrett, R., **IV**:218

Garretty, 1st Lt. F. D., **III**:194

Garrioch, John, **IV**:806; Peter, 283

Garrison, O. E., **II.2**:95

Garver, Minn., **VII**:116

- Gaskill, Mary, **I**:332
- Gasper, Max, **II.2**:95
- Gastrel, J. W., **II.1**:416
- Gates, O. P., Fort Abercrombie, **II.2**:31; Rev., **IV**:108; J. H., **VII**:120
- Gaulat, Alexis, **IV**:283
- Gault, William, **II.1**:330n. 1, 359, 367
- Gaustad, Knut, **VII**:243; Rev; Th. K., pioneer experiences of, 243-247
- Gauthier, Joseph, deposition of, **IV**:609
- Gay, Thomas C., **IV**:173
- Gaydousek, Rev. Alois, **IV**:70, 77; Rev. Joseph, 70, 77
- Gayton, J. B., **I**:461; William, **VII**:129, 130
- "Gazetteer of Pioneers and Others in North Dakota Previous to 1862," **I**:355-380
- Gebauer, Jos., **IV**:408
- Geer, Rev. E. G., **II.1**:480
- Gehring, Elizabeth, **IV**:270; John, 370; John Jr., 370
- Geiss, Lewis, **III**:233
- Gen. Grant*, Missouri River steamboat, **II.1**:299, 306, 308-310, 316, 433n. 1; **II.2**:140, **VII**:7
- General Brooks*, Missouri River steamboat, **I**:341
- General Conference of Mennonites of North America, **III**:331
- General Sherman*, steamboat, **II.2**:148
- General Synodical Conference, **VII**:203
- Genin, Father Jean Baptiste Marie, **I**:200-251, **III**:183, 184n. 1; letters of, **I**:257-292; missionary station of, on Red River, **VII**:141
- Gentlot, Rev., **III**:101
- Geogder, Charles D., **IV**:255
- Geology of Red River Valley, **III**:532
- George, Charles G., **II.2**:99; Isaac, **V**:25
- George Pelissier ranch, 312, 312n.
- Georgetown, Minn., **I**:415; **II.2**:10, 12, 22, 23-27, 33, 100; **III**:102, 104, 339, 554, 555; expedition to, from Fort Abercrombie, **II.2**:28, 106, 113; refugees from Fort Abercrombie, **II.2**:29, 104; **V**:53 and note 7; Hudson's Bay post, **V**:30n.; **VII**:69, 70, 125, 140-145, 212, 215, 229, 277, 279, 282
- Gerald, Lt. A. R., Fort Abercrombie. **II.2**:33; William, **IV**:257
- Gerard, Antoine, **II.1**:161-170; Frederic F., sketch of, **I**:344; **I**:344; **I**:356-379; **VI**:44-86; 107-135, **VII**:98; his story of the Custer fight, 171-175; 183-188
- Gere, George, Sioux interpreter, Capt. Fisk's expedition, 1862, **II.2**:39, 58
- Gerlaek, Capt., **III**:198
- Germaine, Henry, **II.2**:101; Sarah, 101
- German Lutherans, **VII**:262
- German Russian immigration, to N.Dak., **I**:199-200
- Germans in North Dakota, **I**:185-198; in the northwest, **I**:180-183; in Red River Colony, **III**:448
- Germantown, Penn., Dunker settlement in, **IV**:82
- Geroux, Lucien, **I**:364, 375
- Gerrard, A., **IV**:417.
- Gerrie, Rev. George, **IV**:145
- Gerro, Fort Buford, **VII**:99
- Gerrymander, Ward County, **V**:245
- Gertiser, Julius, **IV**:256
- Gervan, T. S., **IV**:414
- Gervois, A., **II.2**:95; Gaiah, 93
- Gesman, Alfred, **IV**:436; Baby, 436; Charley, 436; Minnie, 436
- Getchell, Jesse, **II.2**:99; Rebecca M., 99
- Getner, J. L., **IV**:277.
- Ghent, treaty of, **IV**:180
- Gibault, Edward, **IV**:742
- Gibb, Rev. William, **IV**:137
- Gibbens, A. J., **IV**:415; Alice, 415, 418; W., 418
- Gibbon, Col. John, **VI**:25, 26, 35, 72n.; quoted, 106n., 107n, 145, 146
- Gibbons, Edward, **IV**:425
- Gibbs, Charles, **IV**:246, **VII**:99; Mary, **III**:227; J. L., **III**:653
- Gibson, Rev. W. T., **IV**:145
- Gifford, Abram J., Fort Berthold agent, **II.1**:469; Oscar S., territorial delegate, 118-123
- Gilbert, Alex., **IV**:243; Lucy, 343; Otto, 343; Zach, 343
- Gilbertson, Hattie, **IV**:418
- Gilbraith, W.; Enderlin, N.Dak., **IV**:147
- Gilbreath, W. C., Dept. of Agriculture and Labor, Bismarck, **V**:239n. 38
- Gilbreth, Capt. Erasmus, **IV**:252; E. C., 348; Eltia, 349; Mammie; 349; Susan C., 349; William S., 349
- Gilby, N.Dak., **VII**:171, 172
- Gilcuddy, V. T., U.S. Boundary Survey, **IV**:199n. 1
- Gilfillan, Rev. J. A., articles by, **II.1**:146-149; **II.1**:473-492; **III**:708-724
- Gillam, Capt. Zachary, **IV**:235, 236.
- Gillespie, W. D., **IV**:799, 817, 831
- Gillett, Charles, **IV**:268
- Gillette, J. M., articles by, **I**:459-474; **II.1**:493-497
- Gilliam, John W., **II.1**:416
- Gillon, Th., **II.2**:93
- Gilmer and Salisbury Stage Co., **VII**:314, 315
- Gilmore, Elizabeth, **IV**:424; Willie, 424; Melvin R., report of, **VI**:226-237; committee on state parks, 214
- Gingras, Antoine, **I**:364; **II.1**:146-149; **IIApp**:1-34
- Gingras County, **V**:180, 193
- Girard, Antoine, **I**:339-349, **I:opp.** 340, **I**:355-380; **II.1**:164, 165; Joseph, **V**:64n. 54; Pete, **V**:37,



- 70, 72
- Girard, Ill., Dunkers near, **IV**:83
- Gislason, Jon, **I**:96
- Gjerstad, Rev. C. C., **VII**:228
- Gladman, George, **IV**:717-832
- Gladstone, member of parliamentary committee, **IV**:276, 281, 304
- Gladstone, N.Dak., **VII**:311
- Glascock, A. B., **IV**:415
- Glasgow*, Missouri River steamboat, **II.1**:267, 312, 314, 315, 330, 343, 375-378
- Glass, Hugh, **I**:365; Charles, **IV**:410; Ella, 410; Etta, 410; Fred, 411; Hannah, 410; Mary, 410; Thomas, 410
- Glasston, N.Dak., history of, **I**:89-131
- Glazier, Henry F, **II.2**:93
- Gleive & Martin, **IV**:56
- Glen Ullin, founding of, **I**:297-299
- Glencoe, Minn., **VII**:114, 115, 116
- Glendinning, Rev. A., **IV**:127, 135, 136, 171, 174
- Glendive, Mont., in 1874, **IV**:157; **VII**:244, 245
- Glenelg, Lord, Colonial Secretary, **IV**:268
- Glenn, Alice, **III**:226; John, **III**:231; Mary, **III**:226
- Glover, John B., **II.2**:134
- Gochrnger, Ed., **IV**:256
- Goddard, Dr. C. E., **I**:223; M., **IV**:251
- Godfrey, Horace, **IV**:264; Martin, 364
- Godin, **IV**:618
- Goer, E. B., **IV**:419
- Goes-Ahead, Crow scout, supplementary story by, **VI**:157-160; biography of, 205, 206, **VI**:**opp.205**
- Goff, L. S., **II.2**:93
- Goiffon, Anthony, **III**:101; Rev. Joseph, sketch of, **I**:220, **III**:101, 104
- Gold Finch*, steamboat on Missouri River, **II.1**:328
- Gold, found by Soldier, **VI**:185
- Gold miners, ambushade of, **VII**:48-53; sketch of location, **opp.50** at Deer Lodge, **II.2**:74; at Helena, Mont., **II.1**:458; at Salmon River, **II.2**:76
- Gold seekers, in 1864-1866, **I**:354-355; **II.1**:421-429
- Golden Valley County, **V**:246; Supreme Court case of, **V**:247
- Goldrick, James, **IV**:258
- Golts, John, **IV**:409
- Good Boy, Mandan chief, **I**:434
- Good Fur Blanket, Mandan Chief, **II.1**:465
- Good Voice, Mandan Indian, **I**:**opp. 444**
- Goodall, N.Dak., **IV**:47, 51
- Goodbird, Edward, Hidatsa myth narrator, **I**:446-454
- Goodenough, J. R., **II.2**:140
- Goodhue, Annette, **IV**:417
- Goodhue County, Minn., **VII**:161, 162, 169, 171, 172, 215, 240n.; 247, 248; Swedes in, **III**:248
- Goodman, James, **IV**:407; John, 407; Nancy, 407
- Goose, Arikara Indian, **VII**:21, 35, 38
- Goose Creek, **III**:506; section house at, **V**:54
- Goose River, N.Dak., **VII**:73, 161, 164, 165, 167, 209-216, 230-235, 250, 261-283; settlement at, 216, 249
- Goose, **VI**:50, 53, 61; carries letter, 72, 73; in battle of Little Bighorn, 95-129, 140, 141, 150
- Gorden, Ole F., **II.1**:166; E., **IV**:296; Ella G., 380; F., 396; G., 396; G. E., 396; G. J., 396; H. E., 96; John, 396; M. E., 396; N., 396; S., 396; S. C., 396; W., 396; W. E., 396; Hans, **VII**: 261; M. L., 175
- Gore, Sir George, English traveler in Missouri valley, **I**:341; R. B., **IV**:47
- Gorman, John T., and his wife, **II.1**:240, 214n. 2; Gov. Willis A., Minn., report on condition of Dakotas, **III**:524
- Gotzian, Henry, **V**:44
- Goudreau, Joseph, **I**:365
- Goudy, Rev. Robert R., **II.1**:161, **IV**:132
- Gould, E. W., **II.1**:416
- Goulet, Charles, **IV**:700, 719, 726, 733, 734
- Gouram, Benjamin F., **III**:232
- Gourne, Lawrence, **II.2**:101
- Gourt, George, **IV**:274
- Gouzeon, Andre, **I**:365
- government freight, shipped from St. Louis, **II.1**:375
- Governor's Island, New York, **III**:213
- Grace, N.Dak., **VII**:159
- Grace, Rt. Rev. Thomas, **III**:102, 106, 107
- Graff, Charles, **III**:230
- Graffenreid, Lieut. Frederic de, **III**:427, 433, **IV**:563, 607, 608
- Grafton, early history of, **I**:354-355; **II.1**:161-170; first post office in, **II.1**:168, 169; origin of name, **II.1**:169; **VII**:177n.; 213, 217, 224n.; 228, 230n.; 238, 300, 305
- Graham, Capt. Duncan, **III**:158, 201, sketch of, 216, **IV**:251; Hazahotewin, **III**:217; Mary Elizabeth, **III**:217; Nancy, **III**:217; Thomas W., **III**:232; W. S., **IV**:55
- Graham's Island, **III**:196; description, 201, 202; ferryboat, 204; game, 201; lime kiln, 204; occupations, 203; population, 202; first post office, 205; school, 206; settlement, 201; sketches of settlers, 216; timber, 201; first white settler, 217
- Graham's Point, Minn., **I**:412; **II.2**:7; **III**:158
- Grahame, James A., **IV**:829
- Grail, Sergo, **IV**:636
- Gran congregation, **VII**:216n., 250, 261, 277
- Granby, A. R., **IV**:294; M., 394; M. E., 394
- Grand County, **V**:249, **VII**:162, 163n.

- Grand Forks College, history of, **VII**:176-180
- Grand Forks County, **VII**:165, 168, 169, 213-251; archaeological remains in, **I**:87; foreign-born population, by townships, 197; map showing distribution of foreigners in 1905;106; number of Swedes in 1900, **III**:306; Swedes, **III**:247; settlement of Norwegians in, **VII**:159-172
- Grand Forks, D.T., **II.1**:117, **III**:113; in 1878, **II.1**:163; first religious services in, **I**:430; Swedes in, **III**:274; Swedish immigrants in church in, **III**:307, 309; **V**:84n. 105; County, **V**:179, 188; cyclone at, **V**:47; stage station, **V**:30n. 12; 31; **VII**:75, 159-189, 223-305; history of, 172, 173; Norwegian settlement in, 172-176; steam laundry in, 288n.
- Grand Forks Herald*, **V**:45
- Grand Forks News*, **V**:45
- Grand Forks Plaindealer*, **V**:45
- Grand Forks Presbytery, Statistical Abstract of, 1883, **IV**:174
- Grand Forks Tidende*, **VII**:174
- Grand Harbor, N.Dak., **VII**:289, 305
- Grand Isle, Vt., **VII**:104
- Grand Pacific Hotel, Bismarck, N.Dak., **III**:262
- Grand Portage, **III**:351, 352, 356, **IV**:242
- Grand Rapid post, **IV**:687, **V**:33
- Grand River, D.T., **V**:63, **VII**:312; Indian agency at, **VII**:128
- Grandes Oreilles, Saulteur chief, **IV**:613
- Grandin, Bishop, **I**:419
- Grandin farm, **I**:105, **III**:625; description of, 575; **VII**:163
- Grandin, Ole, **III**:276; Peter, **III**:276
- Grandson, Hidatsa legend of, **IV**:23-40
- Granpman, Charles, **IV**:444; F., 444; Frank, 444; Fred, 444; John, 444; Maria, 444; Otto, 444
- Granrud, Ole, **VII**:175
- Grant, Charles, **I**:358, 365, **III**:417; Cuthbert, **II.1**:125, **III**:373, 376, 383, 384, 394-408, 437; Ewen, **I**:383; Peter, **I**:365, **III**:352; Capt. U. S., **II.1**:243; Almin, **IV**:257; Cuthbert, **IV**:267n. 1, 272, 479-618, 655-829, deposition of, 489-551; James, 453, 490, 501, 604, deposition of 591, 594, 597, notary public, 594; Richard, 584, 653- 833, 853, deposition of, 582; Robert, deposition of, 563
- Grantier, Jay, **IV**:46, 47
- Grashane, G. W., **IV**:250
- Grass Dance, secret society, **VI**:59; moccasin game with Da-roch'- pa, 72
- Grasses, native to N.Dak., **VI**:265-266
- Grasshopper Hill, Stutsman Co., **III**:182
- Grasshoppers, destruction of crops by, **III**:171, **VII**:151, 161; in Minnesota and N. Dak., **III**:163; in Red River colony, **III**:460; methods of fighting, **III**:564; plagues of, **I**:209, 210; **II.1**:338; **III**:359; **III**:215; 1881, **III**:259
- Gravilines, Joseph, **I**:355-380
- Gray, Capt., **IV**:201, discovery of Columbia river, 206; George C., 403; Jeanette, 403; John T., 403; Lewis, 403; Mary, 403; Robert H., 403; Tim, 418
- Great Britain, unrest in, **II.1**:83, 88
- Great Northern Railway, **III**:90, 656, **V**:45, **VII**:96
- Great Salt River, **III**:104
- Great Slave Lake post, **IV**:651-837, **V**:101
- Great Walker, Chippewa Indian, **V**:133
- Grece and Webeaux firm, **IV**:59
- Green, John, **III**:230; Frank, **IV**:251; Michael, 352
- Green Lake, Minn, **II.1**:180, **VII**:122
- Green Lake Post, **IV**:627, 630, 667-837
- Greene, Lt. F. V., **IV**:191-198, 218
- Greene, O. C., **III**:337; O. D., **III**:185
- Greenewold, Joseph, **III**:232
- Greenland, Frithof, **I**:152; **I:opp.136**
- Greenland, Moravian settlements on, **III**:489, 490
- Greenleaf, C. A., **VII**:119; Mrs. W. H., 119; William H., 1.04, 119
- Greenleaf, Minn., **VII**:104-108
- Greenshields, E., **IV**:297; F. M., 397; G. E., 397; J., 397; J. N., 397; N., 397
- Greenview stock farm, **II.1**:241
- Greenwood, Grace, article by, **V**:23-52
- Gregory, Capt. James F., **IV**:191, 197-199; Ella, 365; Fannie, 364; George, 365; John, 365; Rosa, 365
- Grenell, Josephine, **IV**:292; L., 392
- Grenggs, Ed., **IV**:434
- Grethen, Anton, sketch of, **II.1**:260, **II.1:opp.260**
- Gretna, Manitoba, **III**:98
- Grey, Earl, Colonial Sec. of State, **IV**:292, 293; correspondence quoted, 324; Rev. J. C., **IV**:141
- Grey Nuns, at Fort Totten Industrial School, **III**:200; at St. Boniface, **IIApp**:1-34
- Grey Wolf, Dakota Indian, killed by Garreau, **VII**:47
- Griere, George, Sioux interpreter, **II.2**:82
- Griffin, Edward, **II.2**:99; James, **III**:229; Annie, **IV**:424; Bridget, 424; Edward, 424; Mary, 424; Thomas, 424
- Griffith, Robert, **I**:383; Samuel, **II.1**:324; Robert, **IV**:441
- Griffiths, George, **IV**:407; Major, 293
- Griggs, Alex., delegate Constitutional Convention 1889, **III**:150; Capt. Alex., **II.1**:165, **III**:340, **IV**:110, 111, **V**:49; Andonirane, **II.2**:95; Alexander, **VII**:77, 95, 172, 173, 278, 296, 297, 299; John, capt. of the *Cheyenne*, 95; William, pilot on the Red River, 95
- Griggs County, **V**:193, 202, **VII**:213, 214, 220, 223,

224n., 225; archaeological remains in, **I:87**;  
 causes of immigration into, **II.1:192, 193**; first  
 school and first teacher in, **II.1:249**; number of  
 Swedes in, 1900, **III:306**; settlement of, **I:131-**  
**153**; statistics of immigration, **III:272, 307, 309**;  
 Griggs, Mrs. Alexander, **V:31n. 14**  
 Grimes, Ab., **II.1:339, 345, 346**; Mary, **III:220**; W.,  
 St. Paul, **II.1:425**; Tom, **IV:242**; Walter, **VII:9**  
 Grimm, Ellen, **IV:419**; J. fl., 419; Lauriel, 419; T., 419  
 Grindall, J. H., expedition to Cariboo gold mines,  
**II.2:78**  
 Grindstone Butte Creek, D.T., **V:78**  
 Grinell, George W., **VII:103**  
 Grinnell, William, **IV:403**  
 Grist mill, at Walhalla, **I:102**; first in N.Dak., **VII:76**  
 Groby, John, **IV:415**  
 Groetsch, 1<sup>st</sup> Lt., Fort Abercrombie, **II.2:13, 23, 40,**  
**106**  
 Grondahl, Lars, **VII:234**  
 Gros Blanc, Mandan chief, **III:359**  
 Groseilliers, **III:541, IV:235, 237, 238**  
 Grosvenor, E. W., **VII:298**  
 "Grosventre Indian Legend, A," **I:455**  
 Grosventre Indians, **II.2:62, 77**; council of, **II.1:217**;  
 Knife River villages of, **I:433; opp.433, 436,**  
**437**; pestle of, **I:438**; spelling of Bird Woman,  
**I:69-72**; symbolic hammer of, **I:opp.438**;  
 survivors of smallpox of 1837, 437; visits of  
 Alexander Henry, Jr., and David Thompson to,  
 372; visit of Charles McKenzie to, 373; visit of  
 F. A. Larocque to, 370, 373. *See also* Hidatsa  
 Indians  
 "Grosventre Spelling of the Name, Bird Woman,  
 The," **I:69-72**  
 Grothe, John, **VII:151**  
 Groul, Mary, **III:231**  
 Ground bean (*Falcata comosa*), Dakota tradition of  
 the bean mouse, **VI:254-258**  
 Growler's Creek, D.T., **V:62**  
 Grunden, Rev. N. O., Fargo, **III:255, 268**  
 Gruver, Grosse, **III:366**  
 Gudbrandsdalen, Norway, **VII:169, 174, 251n.; 269**  
 Gudmundsson, Arni, **I:96**; Gudmundur, 96  
 Guerillas, fire on *Robt. Campbell, Jr.*, on Missouri  
 River, **II.1:284**; raiding Miami, **II.1:269**  
*Guidon*, steamboat on Missouri River, **II.1:337, 355,**  
**362, 372, 405**  
 Guijon, Joseph, **I:366**  
 Guild, E. L., **III:90, 91**  
 Guisler, Cathrine, **IV:266**; John, 366; Wilhelmina,  
 366  
 Guistad, Henry, **IV:435**; Mary, 435; Peter, 435  
 Gulack, G. O., **IV:264**  
 Guleson, Betsy, **IV:437**

Gulick, T. O., **IV:268**  
 Gull Lake Mission, establishment of, **II.1:481**  
 Gullickson, George, **II.1:203**  
 Gulliksen, Helge, **VII:249**  
 Gummer, Morris, **III:280**  
 Gun-That-Guards-the-House, **II.1:470-473, opp.**  
**470**  
 Gunderson, Gabriel, **VII:267**; Mrs. Gabriel, pioneer  
 experiences of, 266-267; George, 164; Iver, 169;  
 Tom, 150  
 Gundmanson, Ole, **IV:427**  
 Gunn, Donald, historian, **II.1:79-138**; H. G., article  
 by, **II.1:79-138**; Robert, **III:378**; Angus, **IV:481**;  
 Rev. H. G., **IV:137**; Robert, 481, 485  
 Gunnerman, Joseph, deposition of, **IV:582**.  
 Gunsollis, James W., **II.1:264, 416, 417**; John,  
**II.1:267-284**  
 Gurgnelle, Mary, **III:231**  
 Gurley, Lt., at Fort Lincoln, **VI:48**; Rev. James, **I:310**  
 Gustafson, Oscar, **III:276**  
 Guttebo, K. L., **VII:235**  
 Gwyther, R. G., member park board, **VI:219**

## H

H. M. Shreve, steamboat on Missouri River, **II.1:360**  
 H. S. Turner, steamboat on Missouri River,  
**II.1:341,344, 375-378, 414**  
 H. T. ranch, **VII:323n.**  
 Haabet congregation, **VII:213**  
 Haack, Elizabeth, **III:234**  
 Haagenson, H., **VII:153**  
 Haaland, Knut, **I:152**  
 Haber, John, **IV:257**  
 Hackett, mail carrier, **II.1:208**; E., Casselton, N. D.,  
**IV:138**  
 Hadeland, Norway, **VII:166**  
 Hadin, John, **III:261**  
 Hadwin, R. F., **II.1:215n. 6**; R. S., **II.1:250**  
 Haecker, T. E., **III:634**  
 Hagadon, \_\_\_\_, **IV:281**  
 Hagadone, Alice, **IV:276**; William, 376  
 Hagberg, John, **III:277**  
 Hagboe, Rev. B., **VII: 214-218, 230, 248, 249, 266,**  
**266n.**; Rev. N. B., 277  
 Hage, N. A., **VII:151**; R. R., 151  
 Hagen, Christine, **III:176**; H. J., **III:99**, article by,  
**I:411-412**; Jens, **III:169**  
 Hagerty, Frank, State Commissioner of Immigration,  
**IV:96**  
 Haggart, John R., **I:opp.334**; sketch of, **I:334-335**  
 Hagland, Knut, **VII:164**  
 Hagman, Andrew, **III:268**

Hail (daughter of Joseph Renville), **V**:272  
Halloran, Michael, **III**:233  
Hair Hills, **III**:357  
Hair, Rev. G. R., **I**:315; **II.1**:177  
Haitey, Harvey, **IV**:443  
Hajney, Anna, **IV**:77; Joseph, 77  
Hakanson, Olof, **III**:260  
Hakstad, John, **IV**:268  
Haldane, John, **III**:406, **IV**:534  
Haldine, John, **IV**:543  
Haldorsson, Thomas, **I**:129; **I:opp.104**  
Hale, Elizabeth, **III**:234; Henry, **III**:182n., 186n. 4, 194, 194n. 3, 195, 222, 234; Susan, **III**:234; William H., **III**:234  
Haley, P., **II**:2:93  
Half breeds. *See* Bois Brules.  
Half-Yellow-Face, chief of Crow scouts, **VI**:80n  
Hall & Braden, **IV**:46, 59  
Hall, Major, **I**:418; Rev. C. L., articles by, 69-72; 436-443; translation of Myth of Packs Antelope., **I**:446-454; Rev. M. S., **III**:91; James, **IV**:252; Luella J., history of the formation of counties in North Dakota, **V**:169; Thomas, Secy. of State, **V**:237n. 35; 239n. 38 and note 39; 246n. 52; 248n. 60; 249n. 63; Tom, **V**:37, 60, 61n. 44; 73, 76n. 84  
Halley, Northwest Co. director, **VII**:23  
Hallick, Jorgen, **VII**:171  
Hallier, William, **II.1**:116  
Hallin, Max, **IV**:248  
Hallingdal, Norway, **VII**:153-170, 240, 242  
Halloran, Mike, **IV**:258  
Halloway, member of Holmes party, **V**:67, 69  
Hallson, history of, **I**:89-131  
Hallsson, Johann P., **I**:98-110, 130; **I:opp.104**  
Hallsten, Hallsten O., **III**:260  
Hallum, B. C., **III**:162, 166; J. C., **III**:162; sketch of, 165  
Halsall, James, **III**:231  
Halsey, Wm., **I**:355-380  
Halstad, Ole, **VII**:151  
Halsten, John O., **III**:264  
Halstensen, Ole, **VII**:240  
Halstenson, Per, **III**:260  
Halverson, John, **III**:260  
Hamilton, formerly Sutton, Memorial Church, **IV**:122  
Hamilton, William, **II.1**:267, 236; Annette, **III**:236; Charles, 236; Elizabeth, 236; George T., 231; G., **IV**:799, 817; Gavin W., 826; Major J. G., **VII**:78, 174  
Hamlyn, Richard J., **IV**:661  
Hammer, Z. P., **IV**:218  
Hammond, Nancy, **II.1**:255; C. C., **IV**:264  
Hampson, Fred, **VII**:238  
Hamre, P. P., **VII**:171  
Hanafin, Dennis, **VII**:100  
Hancock, Forrest, **I**:361,366; Maj. Gen., general orders, **III**:55, 185; report of, 1870, **IV**:181  
Hancock, Minn., **IV**:64  
Haney, David, **II.1**:300; 416n. 1; Edward, **III**:219; Bert, **V**:31n. 14  
Hankinson, N.Dak., **III**:90  
Hanley, Capt., 2d Minn. Cav., **II.1**:424; Patrick, **IV**:252; J. M., member park board, **VI**:218  
Hanna, John, **II.2**:99; Sarah, **I**:329; William, **II.2**:99; Rev. L. E., **IV**:172; Gov. L. B., **V**:248  
Hannaford, J. M., **III**:337  
Hansen, Mrs. Sven, **I**:178; Erik, **VII**:150; Herman, 186n.; Hjelm, 133-147 Marie, 186n.; Paul Hjelm, 133-147, 152, 156, **frontispiece**; Rev. Soren, 230n., 238  
Hanson County, **V**:178  
Hanson, Dr. Andre, **II.1**:186; Herman, **III**:275; Jens, 275; Peter, 275; Swan, 275; Bror, **IV**:403; C., 395; E. J., Cando, N.Dak., 85; G., 395; H., 395; H. C., 395; H. J., 395; Hans, 342; N., 398; Mattie, 342; O. J., 395; Peter, 428; S., 395; Anders, **VII**:261; Christ, 191; Edward, 161, 164; Halvor, 160; Hans, 169; pioneer experiences of, 279-283; Peter, 166n.; P. G., 178n.  
Harbach, Capt. A. A., **III**:193  
Harbison, Carrie H., **IV**:426; Eugene H., 425; John W., 425  
Hard Horn, Arikara Indian, **VII**:98  
Hardee, J. W., **IV**:417  
Hardesty, William, **IV**:826  
Harding County, **V**:194  
Harding, Thomas, **I**:383; Charles, **IV**:441; Edgar, 441; Harry, 441; J. Francis, **IV**:192n. 2, 197n. 3; Marie, 441; Mary, 441; Maville, 441; Robert, 658-831; Robert, 441; Samuel, 441; Thomas, 441; **VII**:128  
Hardisty, Richard, **IV**:728, 746, 761; William, 822  
Hardman, James, **III**:232  
Hardon, Henry W., **III**:138  
Hardy, A. H., **IV**:441; J. P., 441; John H., 441; Mary A., 441; T., 441  
Hargrave, James, **IV**:658-835  
Harker, Mrs. Frank, **I**:383  
Harlin, John, **III**:231  
Harmon, Mrs. William, **I**:376  
Harney, Gen. William, **I**:342, 343, 423-427  
Harney's Peak, D.T., **V**:66  
Harr, Conrad, **IV**:262  
Harrington, Capt., Ill., **VII**:114, 116  
Harriot, Charles, **IV**:263; John E., 649-835; P. M., 363

- Harris, \_\_\_\_, **II.2**:33; Harvey, delegate Constitutional Convention, 1889, **III**:143, 150; James R., **II.2**:98; W. C., **II.1**:439n.; \_\_\_\_, **IV**:63, 64; Carrie E., 443; David, 443; G. Ewing, 443; Henry P., 353; Howard, 443; J. H., 347; Lizzie R., 443; Rev. C. W., **IV**:141; W., 350; William, 352; Mrs. C. B., member park board, **VI**:220; Joe D., **VII**:121
- Harris and Bentley's Breckenridge, Minn, **II.2**:11
- Harrisburg, N.Dak., **VII**:301
- Harrison, Minn., **VII**:120, 121, 123
- Harrison, Pres. Benjamin, proclamation admitting North Dakota, **III**:152; Edward, **IV**:619; Rev. N. B., **IV**:149; Rev. W., **IV**:146; Jack, killed by Indians, **V**:78n. 91; Pres., proclamation of, **V**:173; John, **VII**:130
- Harrold, James, **IV**:831
- Harstad, Rev., **I**:104; Knut, **VII**:162n.; Rev. Bjug, 204, 217, 229-240, 265, 277; biographical sketch of, 258; pioneer experiences of, 258-263
- Hart, Edgar, **III**:200; Charles, **IV**:409; Hattie, 409; John, 411; W., Fort Buford, **VII**:99
- Hartley, J. H., **IV**:421
- Hartley's Gulch, D.T., **V**:74, 76
- Hartman, Robert, **IV**:146
- Hartshorn, Horace, **IV**:281; James, **VII**:85
- Harvey, Alexander, **I**:366, 367, 377; Supt. T. H., **III**:513; Adj. Gen., **IV**:636; D., 818, 833; J. W., member park board, **VI**:215; Alexander, **VII**:86, 86n.
- Harvey County, **V**:200-202
- Harvey, N.Dak., Danes near, **I**:169
- Harvey, Picotte, Primeau and Bouise, fur trade company, **I**:377, **VII**:81, 81n.
- Harwood, N.Dak., Swedes in, **III**:264
- Hasanihk, C. G., **IV**:299; P., 399
- Hassell, L. K., **VII**:174, 186-190
- Hasselquist, T. N., **III**:288-289
- Hassett, Arthur, **IV**:258
- Hatch, F. A. C., **II.1**:486; G. W., surgeon, **IV**:192n. 2; Aden A., **V**:79n. 92; Frank, **V**:38
- Hatch's Battalion, **V**:43, **VII**:125; at Fort Abercrombie, **II.2**:33
- Hatsall, James, **III**:231
- Hattie May, steamboat on Missouri River, **II.1**:286, 302, 304-306, 312
- Hatton, N.Dak., **VII**:177n., 181n., 183, 189, 238, 262n.; creamery at, **III**:625
- Hatton, Ralph, **IV**:46
- Haugan, P., **IV**:434
- Hauge, Hans Nilsen, **VII**:196
- Hauge's Evangelical Norwegian Lutheran synod, **VII**:201-228, 253, 254; in the Red River valley, 227
- Hauske, L. L., **VII**:151
- Hawk, C. B., **IV**:264, 370; Charles, 370; Clarissa, 364, 370; Emma, 370; Emma F. 364; F. G., 364; Frank, 370; Maud, 370; Maud J., 364
- Hawk's Nest (post), 268
- Hawkinson, Pete, **IV**:242
- Hawley and Hubbell, fur traders, **I**:339-349; **I**:376
- Hawley, Capt., **II.1**:392-415; Bertine, **IV**:278; George, 378; Isabella G., 378; May Bell, 378; Ray E., 378
- Haxton, Dr. George A., **V**:41; Mrs. George A., **V**:42n. 29
- Hay, Albert., **IV**:437; Bergyta, 435; Johan, 435; Lewis C., 427; W. S., 437
- Hay River, Canada, **II.1**:116
- Haycock, William, **VII**:67
- Haydon (Hayden), Michael, **IV**:498, 521, 522, 534, 539; deposition of, 517, 524, 526, 531, 533, 547
- Hayes, Charles, **III**:233
- Hayfield Farm, Selkirk settlement, **IV**:258
- Hays, James P., **II.1**:473-492; Edward, **IV**:239; Felix, 339
- Hayward, J. W., **III**:90
- Hazahbotewin, Sioux Indian, **III**:216
- Hazelbrook, Emma, **IV**:406; Florence, 406; George, 406; Margaret, 406; Warren, 406
- Hazelhurst, post trader at Fort Abercrombie, **III**:160, 166; Edward, **III**:95; Irene, **III**:95; Mamie, **III**:95
- Hazen, Gen., Fort Buford, **VII**:103n.; 133
- Hazlett, H. K., **II.1**:417
- He-cha-o-te, **V**:268
- Head of Coteau Station (post), **V**:270
- Headquarters Hotel, in Fargo, N.Dak., **I**:299-310, **III**:95
- Heald, David, **II.2**:99; Edward, **IV**:819, 833
- Heap, Capt., U.S. Corps of Engineers, **IV**:188
- Hearne, Samuel, **II.1**:81, **III**:482
- Heart River, D. T., **II.2**:141; **VII**:245, 246
- Heath, William, **IV**:724, 738, 801, 818, 833
- Heaveren, H., **IV**:442; M., 442
- Heckalter, Barbara, **IV**:263; Cathrina, 363; Christina, 363; Fred, 363; Jack, 363; Margaretta, 363
- Heddle, W., **IV**:827, 828
- Heddrick, Clinton, **IV**:247; George W., 346
- Hedemarken, Norway, **VII**:149, 255n.
- Heden, Michael, **III**:408, 413
- Hedenstrom, Rev. P. P., **III**:275; Rev. F. F., **III**:279
- Hedger and Vogue, contractors, Sioux City, Ia., **VII**:126
- Hedger, Charles, **VII**:126
- Hege, Daniel, **III**:331
- Hegg, Col., death of, **VII**:175
- Heida, Charles, **IV**:252

Height, William, **IV**:295  
Heinemeyer, Anna, **IV**:281; Aug., 382; Bertha, 381; Charles, 381; Ed., 381; Elizabeth, 381; Marie, 381; Oswald, 381; Richard, 381  
Heinzen, Heinrich, **II.2**:95  
Heissmaster, Magnus, **IV**:457  
Held, Eliza, **IV**:424; John, 424  
*Helena*, Missouri River steamboat, **II.1**:328, **VII**:102  
Helena, Mont., **VII**:20n.; 310, 315, 316, 322  
Helendale stock farm, **III**:348, 349  
Heley, Albert, **IV**:70, 77; Albert Sr., 67; Elenora, 77; Frank, 73; John, 77; William, 77  
Heliner, Emma, **IV**:249; George, 349; Lizzie, 349  
Heller, shot by Indians, **VII**:114  
Hellestvedt, Rev. Johannes, **III**:165; Rev. J. A., **VII**:216, 229n  
Hellman, Annie, **IV**:428; Anton, 428; Charles, 428  
Hellum, Julius, **III**:161  
Helmer, Will. F., **IV**:251  
Helmiker, Rev. William, **II.1**:475  
Helmsworth, T., **IV**:244  
Helson, N.Dak., **VII**:246  
Helsper, Lt. William, Chippewa, Minn., **II.2**:125  
Heltetvedt, Ole Olsen, **VII**:196  
Helvig, Charles, **IV**:252  
Hemmenway, John, **IV**:239  
Hemnes congregation, **VII**:212, 214  
Henault, \_\_\_\_, **IV**:536; J. B., deposition of, 642  
Henderson, Andrew, **II.1**:239; G., **I**:366; William, **II.1**:247; J. M., **IV**:254; Louis, 374; William, 409  
Henderson, Minn., **III**:186, **V**:82  
Hendricks, J., **IV**:295  
Hendrickson, Peder, **VII**:170; Thor, 171  
Hendron, Joseph, **II.2**:130  
Hendrum, Minn., **VII**:234, 235, 238, 262n.  
Hendry, William, surgeon, **IV**:686, 712  
Heney, Hugh, deposition of, **IV**:478  
Hengstad, Betuel, **I**:135n.1  
Henna, J. F, **II.2**:95  
Hennepin, **III**:498, 500  
Hennessey, James, **III**:231  
Henney (Heney), Hugh, **I**:358, 366  
Henny, Hugh, **II.1**:117, 118, 119  
Henry, Alexander, Jr., **I**:358-373; journals of, **III**:350-368, 542; trading post, **VI**:215, 220  
Henry, Andrew, **II.2**:100, 101; Jose, **II.1**:100; Margaretta, **II.1**:100; Mary, **II.1**:101; Robert, **III**:417; Susette, **II.1**:100; Joseph, **IV**:98; Robert, **IV**:534, 543, 544, 551, 619, 623-628; Robert, letter of, 525, 550; Robert B., 357; William, deposition of, 582  
*Henry Atkins*, steamboat on Missouri River, **II.1**:347-349, 354  
“Henry Suttle,” **I**:329-330  
Hensel, N.Dak., **VII**:148, 224n.  
Hensell, Augustus, **IV**:409; Henry, 408; Sophia, 408  
Henser, Joseph, **III**:232  
Hensler, P., **IV**:400  
*Hensley*, steamboat on Missouri River, **II.1**:341, 343  
Henson, E., **IV**:420  
Herber, George, **IV**:415  
Herberg, Mikael, Fargo, N.Dak., **VII**:149  
Herberger, Carl, **II.2**:93, 98  
Herbert, Gordon C, **II.2**:98; Henry W., **II.2**:98  
Herbrandsen, Ole, **VII**:153; P., 156; Tom, 150  
Herby Church, statistics of Swedish immigrants, **III**:307, 309  
Herby, sketch of Swedish settlement in, **III**:267  
Herchmer, L. W., **IV**:217  
Herigstad, Betnel, **I:opp.136**, 152; Carl, **I**:152, **opp.136**; Lars, **I**:152; Oman B., articles by, **I**:131-153, **II.1**:186-201  
Herlbut, James, **IV**:247  
Herman, Capt., **III**:196; August, **IV**:71, 73  
Herman, Minn., **IV**:65  
Hermoe, S., **III**:162  
Hermounsle, L., **III**:162  
Herndon, Edward S., **II.1**:314, 416  
Heron, Francis, **IV**:650-746  
Heroux, A., **IV**:445; V., 445  
Herron, Henry, **VII**:130  
Hersgaard, Ole, **VII**:153; Peter, 153  
Hertgaard, Betsey J., **I**:334  
Hescher, Frank, **IV**:279  
Hesketh, John, article by, **V**:87-154; Thomas, Sr., **V**:123  
Heskin, S., **VII**:216n.; S. N., 250; Sven, pioneer experiences of, 276-279  
Hesse, Charles, **III**:399; Carl, **IV**:411; Charles, 491; Grant, 411; Lizzie, 411; Paul, 411; T. H., 420; Whilimina, 411; William, 411  
Hessy, Prof., National Observatory, Washington, D. C, **II.2**:81  
Hester, Charles, **IV**:257  
Hettinger County, **V**:203, 205, 218, 227, 230, 231, 235, 237, 238  
Hewson, Pat, **VII**:101  
Heyden, Michael, **IV**:495  
Hibb, Gutlab, **IV**:251  
Hibbard, Frank, **IV**:253; Rev. F. J., **IV**:139, 148  
*Hibernia*, steamboat used by Danish emigrants, **I**:154  
Hibinble, Ole, **IV**:436  
Hickling, Rev. Thomas, **IV**:136  
Hicks, W. E., **II.1**:439n.; Hakon, **III**:270; Ole, 270; Daniel, **IV**:258; John, 350; Kate, 350; Lillie, 350; Mary, 350; Nellie, 350; W. E., 350  
Hickson, N.Dak., **VII**:209, 212, 229n.

- Hidatsa Indians, **IV**:47, **VII**:32; cede lands to United States, **VI**:42; hide scraper, **I:opp. 455**; legend of the Grandson, **VI**:33-40; send peace pipe to Arikara, **VI**:203; at Knife River, **VII**:87; description of, **II.1**:500; Indian drawings of, **II.1**:500. *See also* Grosventre Indians.
- Higgins, Bryan, **IV**:258; hunter for Choteau and Co., **VII**:84
- High Bear, enlists as scout, **VI**:51; dispute with Reno, 73n.
- High Village of the Mandans, **I:opp. 434**
- Highberg, Hartley, **IV**:421
- Highland clearances, **IV**:244
- Hildebrand, captain of the ship *Caritas*, **III**:400
- Hilden, A. J., **VII**:173
- Hildreth, Joseph, **II.1**:221
- Hill, Griggs & Co., **III**:500, 584; **VII**:72
- Hill, J., **II.2**:93; John, 121; Thomas, 314, 320; James J., **II.1**:248n; **III**:290, 584, 660, **VII**:270, 271n., 303; on introduction of livestock into Dakota, **III**:623; Rev. L. C., 230
- Hill Township, Danish immigration to, **I**:153-180
- Hillard, M., **II.1**:417
- Hildebrand, member of Holmes' party, **V**:69n. 71
- Hille, Peder, **VII**:152
- Hillesland, Anton, article by, **VII**:195-283; E. B., 275
- Hillier, \_\_\_\_\_, **II.1**:116, 118, 119; William, **IV**:455
- Hills and Ramsdell's, Breckenridge, Minn., **II.2**:11
- Hills, Walter H., **I**:418; Walter L., **II.2**:98; Adrian, **IV**:278; Alice E., 378; Clarence, 378; Elijah, 378; Elizabeth, 378; Frank M., 378; Ida G., 378; Viola, 378
- Hillsboro, N.Dak., **VII**:213, 221, 223, 230, 261-271; 281, 283n., 300; Presbyterian Church, organized in, **IV**:141
- Hinckley, Minn., **V**:83
- Hind, Professor, description of buffalo hunt, **V**:105
- Hines, John, **II.1**:219 n. 1
- Hinman, \_\_\_\_\_, mate on the *Ida Fulton*, **II.1**:330n. 1
- Hinton, Henry, **IV**:247
- Hiram Wood*, steamboat on Missouri River, **II.1**:340, 356, 366
- "Historical Sketch of the Reverend Father Joseph Goiffon: A Pioneer Catholic Missionary of Pembina and Walhalla," **III**:101-107
- Historical societies, uses of, **I**:53-69
- "History of Abercrombie Township, Richland County," **III**:158-177
- "History of Crary, The," **VII**:287-306
- "History of Fort Totten, The" **III**:178-241
- "History of Glen Ullin," **I**:297-299
- "History of Mardell," **II.1**:246-248
- "History of Methodism in North Dakota," **I**:310-318
- "History of Riverside Township, Steele County," **II.1**:202-251
- "History of the Danish Settlement in Hill Township, Cass County, North Dakota," **I**:153-180
- "History of the Early Presbyterian Church in North Dakota," **IV**:101-178
- "History of the Formation of the Counties in North Dakota," **V**:169-250
- "History of the Protestant Church at the Head of the Red River Valley, 1870-1880," **III**:87-95
- "History of the Red River Valley University," **II.1**:171-178
- "History of the Settlement of Swedes in North Dakota," **III**:247-309
- "History of the State Constitutional Convention of 1889," **III**:111-157
- "History of the Turtle Mountain Chippewa," **V**:87-154
- Ho-ton-ho-was-te (Loud-Sounding-Good-Voice), Dakota warrior, **V**:252
- Hoadley, Effie, **III**:206n. 2, 207; H. E., **III**:202, 206, 207; Mrs. H. E., **III**:206; Joseph, **III**:202
- Hoageland, John P., **III**:262, 265
- Hoard, W. D., Wisconsin creameries, **III**:650
- Hoback, John, **I**:367
- Hobart, D.T., Swedes in, **III**:256
- Hobart, John, **IV**:145; Rev. J. B., **IV**:141
- Hodder, Prof. F. H., University of Kansas, **V**:250n.
- Hodgkiss, William D., **I**:367
- Hodgson, J., **IV**:795, 827; Thomas, 731-837; Lt., headstone, **VI**:159
- Hoelt, Herman, **IV**:407
- Hoel congregation, **VII**:277
- Hoel, Erick, **III**:159, 160, 165, 169; Einar, 169; Ingebright, baptism of, 170; Einar, **VII**:154; Erik, 155; O. S., 188, 188n.; Syver, 155
- Hoff, Rev. C. L., **VII**:230
- Hoffman, C. W., translation of Hidatsa legend, **I**:455-456; Nicholas, **II.2**:101; W., **II.2**:93; Peter, **III**:235; Charles R., **IV**:268; Henry, 352; Lizzie, 368; Charles, **V**:79n. 92; Rev., **VII**:197
- Hoffmaster, Brackett's battalion, **VII**:16
- Hofner, \_\_\_\_\_, **IV**:272
- Hofva Church, statistics of Swedish immigration, **III**:307, 309
- Hofva, D.T., Swedes in, **III**:278
- Hogan, James, **II.1**:226; John, **IV**:252; Thomas, 355
- Hogden, A. B., **IV**:268
- Hogelson, Austin, **IV**:405
- Hogeman, Joseph, **III**:233
- Hoglund, Hans, **III**:264
- Hoiland, Peter, **VII**:276
- Hokanson, Charles, **III**:257
- Hol Norway, **VII**:165, 213
- Holand, A. P., **VII**:175, 186n.

Holand congregation, **VII**:241  
 Holback, John, **II.1**:314, 317  
 Holcombe, Edward, **VII**:95  
 Holdane, John, **III**:396  
 Hole-in-the-Day, Chippewa chief, **II.1**:473-492;  
     **III**:242, 506, 709; assassination of, 490;  
     connection with Little Crow, 486, 487  
 Holecek, Albert, **IV**:77; Ed., 77; Frank, 77; James C.,  
     77; John, 77  
 Holen, Ole E., pioneer experiences of, **VII**:269-271  
 Holes, James, **I**:305; Samuel, **II.2**:95; Andrew, Fargo,  
     N.Dak., **VII**:150  
 Holland, William, **IV**:84  
 Hollar, J. A., **II.2**:129  
 Holloway, Rev. A. H., **IV**:171, 173, 174, 176  
 Hollowell, Thomas, **IV**:274  
 Hollsworth, \_\_\_\_\_, **II.1**:120  
 Holly, Benjamin, **IV**:412  
 Holman, F. J., **IV**:254; William S., House of Rep.,  
     **IV**:191  
 Holme, Capt. D., **IV**:738, 754  
 Holmen, J., **VII**:153  
 Holmes, L. R., **II.1**:219n. 1, 220, 224; Col. Thomas,  
     **III**:211; F. P., **IV**:426; David Montgomery, diary  
     of, **V**:53-84; sketch of, **V**:23-52; \_\_\_\_\_, Robert  
     Bruce, **V**:24; Cornelius, 23; Hugh, 23, 23n. 3;  
     Jonathan, 23; Margaret Jane, 24; Mary  
     Elizabeth, 24; Obadiah, 23; Sarah Ann, 23;  
     Sarah Borden, 23; William, 23; D. M., **VII**:75  
 Holmgren, Hans, **III**:277  
 Holmquist, Charles, **III**:281; Carl, **IV**:255  
 Holseth, Rev. M. C., **VII**:220, 220n., 230n., 240-242  
 Holsey, William, **I**:366  
 Holt, Lt., **II.1**:133; Rev. J. W., **II.1**:478; \_\_\_\_\_, **IV**:517,  
     524; Lt., 540  
 Holtborg, Hans, **III**:276  
 Holte, E., letter of, **IV**:502, 507  
 Holts, Jasper, **IV**:60  
 Holy Feast of Medicine Society of Dakotas, **I**:466  
 Holyoke, \_\_\_\_\_, death of, **II.2**:85; member of Fisk's  
     expedition, **II.2**:83  
 Holz, Fred, **IV**:277; John, 377; William, 377; William  
     E., 377  
 Homme, Samuel O., **II.1**:246  
 Hommelvig, Jonas, **VII**:152  
 Honorary members. State Historical Society of North  
     Dakota, **II.1**:11, 15.  
 Hontsinger, Dr., and the Yellowstone expedition,  
     **I**:251-272  
 Hoodless, W. M., **IV**:446  
 Hook, Rev. R. H., **IV**:149  
 Hooker, Thomas, **III**:95  
 Hoole, Antonie, **III**:395, 399  
 Hoop lake, Minn., **VII**:111  
 Hopper, Andrew Jr., **VII**:115; Andrew Sr., 111, 113  
 Horace, N.Dak., **VII**:153  
 Horgdal, Jon, **I**:99, 101  
 Horn ornaments, manufacture of, **I**:456  
 Hornaday, William T., **V**:103  
 Horner, Jacob, **III**:233  
 Horns-in-Front (Young Hawk's father), enlists as  
     scout, **VI**:50; welcomes Young Hawk, 115  
 Horsehead bottom, N.Dak., **VII**:129, 130  
 Horsethief, Crow Indian, **II.1**:300n. 3  
 Hoss, Clara, **IV**:281; Fred, 381  
 Host, Gunnar, **VII**:190  
 Hot, Francesca, **IV**:271  
 Hotchkiss, C. A., **IV**:299; J. H., 399; R. P., 399; S. D.,  
     399  
 Hotel de Ross, 91  
 Hotel Hall, Grand Forks, N.Dak., **VII**:77  
 Hotto, Bjorgo, **VII**:162n.; Knut, 164; K. A., 183n.  
 Houle, Anthony, **IV**:534; Antoine, 493, 508, 511,  
     513, 520, 532, 543, 613  
 Hounewill, Clarry, **IV**:432; James, 432; John, 432;  
     Manda, 432; Pearl, 432; R., 432; Sarah, 432;  
     Thomas, 432; Velbert, 432  
 House, Joseph, **IV**:460, 481  
 Hovde, Rev. K. R., **VII**:178  
 Hoverson, Christian, **VII**:169; Hover, 169  
 Hovis, Rev. Jacob A., **II.1**:177, 178  
 Hovland, Gjert Gregovinsen, **III**:315; H., **VII**:156;  
     Halvor, 166n.; Hans, 166n.; Ole, 153  
 Hovorak, Dr. W. J., **IV**:76; Joseph, 74; Thomas, 75  
 "How the First White Man Came to America,"  
     **III**:725-727  
 Howard, Capt. William, **II.1**:285; W. A., **III**:342; F.,  
     **IV**:250; Frank, 354; John, interpreter at Fort  
     Lincoln, **VI**:63, 64  
 Howard County, **IV**:41, **V**:185, 191, 203  
 Howastena (Beautiful Voice), story of, **I**:476-478  
 Howell, Brevet Maj. C. W., **II.1**:379-391; logbook of,  
     392-415; Birdie, **IV**:420; James, 420; M. J., 420  
 Howitzer, at Fort Abercrombie, **II.2**:16; belonging to  
     Fisk's expedition of 1862, **II.2**:62  
 Howling Bear, calls for recruits, **VI**:188  
 Howling Wolf, enlists as scout, **VI**:51; hides his horse,  
     73n.  
 Hoyt, A. W., delegate to Constitutional Convention,  
     1889, **III**:12n. 6; J. E., letter regarding the  
     expedition, **II.2**:83; James, Courtenay, N.Dak.,  
     **IV**:149  
 Hrubes, Emil, **IV**:71  
 Hruska, Wenzl, **IV**:78  
 Hu-hy-pa-ha, **V**:268  
 Huard, Joseph T., **II.1**:166  
 Hubbard, Gen. F. S., **I**:354-355; H. A., New York,  
     **II.2**:158; Levi, **III**:208; N. K., **II.1**:172, 177; N.



K., **IV**:105  
 Hubbell, A. J., **I**:344; Charles, **IV**:412; Elizabeth, 412;  
 Fred, 412; Howard, 412; Louie, 412; Mamie,  
 412; Stella, 412; William, 412  
 Huber, George, **IV**:443.  
 Huddleston, Rev. Allen, **II.1**:476  
 Hudson Bay, explorations in, **IV**:235.  
 Hudson, Mary Jane, **III**:218; Hattie, **IV**:420; Henry,  
 235  
 Hudson, Mich., **VII**:1, 2  
 "Hudson's Bay Company and the Red River Trade  
 (Early History 1670-1821), The," **IV**:235-337  
 Hudson's Bay Company, **I**:73, 209-218, 228, 293,  
 357-378, 428; **II.1**:79-138; **IIApp**:1-34;  
 approval of work of missionaries, **I**:212; attitude  
 toward missionaries, **I**:220; half-breeds  
 dissatisfied with, **I**:214; **III**:103, 214, 352, 356,  
 359, 371, 394, 400-403, 408, 411, 421, 429, 445,  
 450, 489, 496, 541-555; governor of, **III**:445;  
 post at Bas la Riviere, **III**:475; posts, **III**:488;  
**IV**:185-213, 461-646, 768-816; agreement with  
 Russian American Fur Co., 853; charter of, 236;  
 controversy, 449, 451; freight and passenger  
 rates of, 861; early history of, 235-337; memorial  
 of, 1719, 183; price list of furs and skins, 859;  
 proclamation against North West Co., 245;  
 standing rules and regulations, 841; **V**:33, 36,  
 41, 43, 53n.; **VII**:68, 70, 173, 264, 270, 272,  
 277; cattle herd of, 76; ferry, Red River, 277;  
 mail coach, 279; Red River steamboats, 142;  
 steamboat, 278; store, N.Dak., 94; trade, 74;  
 threshing machine, 282; withdraws from U.S.,  
 76  
 Hudson's Strait, **III**:442  
 Huerter, Frederick Darmien, **IV**:554, 555, 605;  
 deposition of, 514, 538, 553, 556, 604, 612, 613  
 Huges, Alice, **IV**:442; Anna, 442; D., 442; D.O., 442;  
 George, 442; Mary, 442; R. A., 442; R. R., 442;  
 Samuel, 442  
 Hughes, Walter J., **I**:383-384; James, **III**:396,  
 406; \_\_\_\_, **IV**:543; James, 473, 545, 642, 662,  
 669, 685; John, 411; Lizzie, 411  
 Hughs, \_\_\_\_, **IV**:552  
 Hull, Harrison, **II.2**:98; Edwin, **IV**:408  
 Hult, Prof. Gottfried, **III**:275  
 Humel, J. F., **I**:155; letter to C. Westergaard, **I**:172  
 Humphreys, A. A., U.S. Chief of Engineers, letter of,  
 quoted, **IV**:189, 190; J., 833  
 Humphries, C., **IV**:801  
 Hunt, Capt. Lewis, **I**:421; Father Jerome, **I**:246; Lt.  
 Col. L. C., at Fort Abercrombie, **II.2**:34, 89,  
**III**:188, 339; Byron, **IV**:252; F. H., 349  
 Hunter, \_\_\_\_\_, editor of the *Standard*, Winnipeg,  
**I**:98; Claudia, **III**:219; Florence, 219; John, 232;

John C., 205, sketch of, 219; Katherine, 219;  
 Silvia, 219; Frank, **VII**:127  
 Hunter, N.Dak., Presbyterian Church, organized in,  
**IV**:142  
 Hunter's Raid, 1864, **III**:218  
 Hunting in Dakota, **III**:215  
 Huntington, James, **II.1**:255  
 Huntley, Charles, **III**:212; C. R., **IV**:400; E. W., 400;  
 J., 398; L. J., 398; W., 400  
 Huntsville, Missouri River steamboat, **II.1**:328, 331,  
 349, 354-357, 372, 373, 377  
 Hupe, Joseph, deposition of, **IV**:525, 531  
 Hurst, Anthony C., **VII**:174  
 Huseby, Andrew, **VII**:306  
 Hussey, John, **IV**:444  
 Hutchins, Major, Indian agent, **II.2**:37  
 Hutchinson, Edwin R., **II.2**:101; William, mate on  
 the *Benton*, **II.1**:302; Alice, **III**:234; C. E.,  
**IV**:297; E., 397; E. F., 397; E. M., 397; G., 397;  
 J., 397; R., 398; Rev. G. A., 138; W., 398; capt.  
 of *Ellen May No. 2*, **VII**:81; George R., 70  
 Hutchinson, Minn., **VII**:55, 105n.; 110-119  
 Hutchison, John, **IV**:652-730  
 Hutter, Jacob, founder of Bruderhoff, **III**:329  
 Hutz, Jasper, **IV**:260; Kate, 360; William, 360  
 Hyer, William, **IV**:252  
 Hyslien, Bertha T., **III**:174

## I

I-yank-ma-ni, Dakota chief, **V**:259  
 I. O. O. F. Hall, **IV**:71  
 I.ake Chicot, D.T., **V**:177  
 Icanajika, Indian chief, **III**:237  
 Iceland, history and geography of, emigration from,  
**I**:89-131  
 Icelandic immigrants: church, organized in Pembina  
 County, **I**:109; first settlement of, **I**:89; forms of  
 food used in America, **I**:114; literature and  
 newspapers of, **I**:115, 116; personal property  
 valuation for, 1873 and 1874, **I**:405, 408;  
 population of, **I**:116, fn 2; township organized  
 in, **I**:109; store first established, **I**:111; survival  
 rates in America, **I**:112  
 "Icelandic Lutheran Synod of America, The,"  
**II.1**:144-145  
 "Icelandic Settlement of Pembina County, The,"  
**I**:89-131  
 Icelandic settlements, at Lake Winnipeg, Canada,  
**I**:97; in America, agitation for, **I**:99 education  
 in, **I**:118; post office in, **I**:110; in North Dakota,  
**I**:102; in Akra, Beaulieu, and Thingwalla  
 Townships, **I**:102,103; in Mouse River country,

- I:112, fn1; Lutheran church in, I:117; school districts organized in, I:109; visit of La Verendrye to, I:203, 371; visit of Mackintosh to, I:373
- Icelandic settlers in North Dakota, portraits of, **I:opp.104**; route traveled by, I:97, fn 3
- Icelandic synod, **VII:220, 223**
- Ida Fulton*, Missouri River steamboat, log of, **II.1:330-341**
- Ida Reese*, Missouri River steamboat, **II.1:356**
- Ida Stockade*, Missouri River steamboat, **II.1:334, 338, 347-351, 354, 356, 358, 372, 375, 397**
- Idaho gold mines, **II.2:34, VII:5**; Fisk expedition to, 1864–1866, **II.1:421, III:212**; overland expedition to, **II.2:80**
- Idaho territory, **V:172**
- Iddings, Rev. Francis W., **IV:111-129, 163-177; V:44**
- Ihland, Edward, **III:166**
- “Iktomi Myth, The,” **I:474-475**
- Ile a la Crosse post, **IV:653**
- Ilges, Guido, Major, **I:272-292**
- Immigrants, customs and culture of, **II.1:202-251**; of Norwegians, **II.1:186-201**
- Immigration patterns, of Icelanders, **I:89-131**; of Norwegians, **I:131-153**; statistical evidence of to N.Dak., **I:180-200**
- Imperial*, Missouri River steamboat, **II.1:338, 373, 376, 388, 390, 403, 405**
- Importer*, Missouri River steamboat, **II.1:356**
- Indegard, Carolina, **IV:428**; George, 428; Peter, 428
- Indian agencies, D.T., **VII:107**
- Indian appropriation bill for 1850, **III:516**
- Indian burial, described, **III:451**
- Indian canoe, **V:92**; council, **V:256, 265**; country, **V:171**; department, **V:113**; land scrip, **V:255**
- Indian Crossing, Park River, **II.1:167**
- Indian farm school, S.Dak., **VII:128**
- “Indian Hide Tanning,” **I:455**
- Indian Hill, Valley City, N.Dak., **I:85**
- Indian school at Fort Totten, **III:237**
- Indian songs, death songs, **VI:77**; war songs and marching songs, 136 and note
- Indian Territory, number of Swedes in, 1900, **III:249**
- Indian treaties of 1851 and 1858, **V:256**
- Indian villages, life in, **I:433-436**
- Indian War, 1862, **III:554**
- Indians, **II.1:116-121; II.1:464; VI:18n., 19, 22, 24, 26, 33, 35, 38, 42, 72, 78-81**; at Turtle Mountain reservation, **III:201**; education of at Devils Lake, **III:200**; threats of, to steamboats on the Missouri Rivers, **II.1:285-313; II.1:314-330; II.1:343-358**
- “Industrial History of the Valley of the Red River of the North,” **III:529-596**
- Ingebrightson, Peter, **VII:248**
- Ingersoll, McLean County, Swedes in, **III:275**
- Ingersoll, Ralph, **III:208**
- Ingham, Rev. S. W., **I:316**
- Ingvaldsen, I., **VII:156**
- Ingvaldson, Ingvald, **VII:263**
- Inihau (Excited), **V:268**
- Ink, R. N., **III:92**
- Inkapaduta, Dakota chief, **V:270**
- Inkster, N.Dak., **VII:170, 291n. 8**
- Inman, Capt. **I:415**; Capt. T. E., **II.2:10, 89**
- Innes, George, **IV:631**; deposition of, 620, 624, 625
- Ins Heimat*, Mennonite paper, **III:331**
- International*, Red River steamboat, **II.2:24, 27, 28, 115, III:555, VII:71, 278**; at Fort Abercrombie, **II.2:29**
- “Introduction to Indian Mythology,” **II.1:493-497**
- Iowa City, Iowa, **IV:63**
- Iowa Indians, **III:498, 505**; deputation at Prairie du Chien, **III:508**
- Iowa, **V:171**; foreign population in, **I:183**
- Ireland, Archbishop John, **III:101, 107**
- Irish, Alonzo, **II.1:166**; Nathaniel, 166
- Irish immigration, to N.Dak., **I:185-198**
- Iron City*, Missouri River steamboat, **II.1:328**
- Iron Hair (Mrs. Campbell), **V:272**
- Iron Heart, Dakota Sioux chief, **I:227,419**
- Iron Horn, Dakota chief, **I:251-272**
- Iron Ring, wife of Victor Renville, **V:271**
- Iroquois Indians, **IV:573, 579; V:91**
- Irwin, Rev. John, **IV:120, 123, 125, 128, 136, 141, 166, 172**; missionary, 115; sketch of, 118n. 1
- Isabella*, Missouri River steamboat, **II.1:284, 313, 314, 318, 321, 330, 376, 377; II.2:146**
- Isbister, Alexander K., **IV:291-321, 763, 779, 794**; facts concerning, 291n. 2; letter to, 329; J., 321,831; James, 291, 687-830; John, 7:16, 753-837; Thomas, 654-736
- Ishpenootz, Crow chief, **II.1:300n. 3, 328**
- Isidore, **I:367**
- Isidoro, **I:367**
- Island Lake District, **IV:650-832**
- Island Lake post, **IV:704-838**
- Isle (Ile) a la Crosse post, **IV:481, 626, 667-837**
- Itasca Lake, survey of, **I:337**
- Ithaca*, Missouri River steamboat, **II.1:313**
- Ivens, George, **IV:256**
- Iversen, Bernt, **VII:171**
- Iverson, Nils, **VII:186n.**; Ole, 172
- Izard, Maj. Gen., **III:209**

## J

- J. G. *Blackford*, steamboat, **II.2**:155  
 J. H. *Drover*, Missouri River steamboat, **II.1**:372, 388  
 J. H. *Lacy*, Missouri River steamboat, **II.1**:287, 312, 330  
 "J. V. Brower," **I**:335-339  
 Jabis, Charles, **V**:54n. 14  
 Jack River District, **IV**:715, 720, 729, 736  
 Jack River, **II.1**:125; **IV**:488, 494, 518, 539, 554  
 Jackman, J. J., **III**:221  
 Jackson, Capt. Henry, **III**:193, 194, 220; Andrew, election of, **IV**:208; John, 356; Thomas, 437; Rev. A., **III**:288; Leroy F., article by, **III**:498-528; sketch by, **II.1**:260; sketch of Enmegahbowh, **II.1**:473-492; Mrs. Ray, **II.1**:258; William, **I**:348  
 Jacobs, \_\_\_\_\_, **IV**:805; Rev. \_\_\_\_\_, 836  
 Jacobsen, Torvald, **VII**:155  
 Jacobson, Henry, letter concerning Ward County Danes, **I**:175; Thomas, **III**:206; A. J., **IV**:276; G. B., pioneer experiences of, **VII**:263-266; Johan, 152  
 Jager, Hans J., **II.1**:250  
 Jagocki, Leon, **IV**:252  
 James, Frank, **I**:326  
*James H. Trover*, Missouri River steamboat, **II.1**:335, 353, 363  
 James, James (Man-standing-still-on-the-sky), story of battle between Mandans and Chippewas, **V**:131; Philip, **IV**:274  
 James River (Jacques), **II.2**: 47, 138, 146  
 James River, D.T., **V**:268, 269; **VII**:6, 210, 216  
 Jameson, Ole, **IV**:434  
 Jamestown, N. Dak., **III**:237; convention for separation of Dakota Territory, **III**:120; in 1879, **II.1**:242; settlement of, **I**:422; **IV**:233; description of, 1879, **IV**:158; first Presbyterian Church organized in, **IV**:137; **V**:268; **VII**:280  
 Jamison, William C., **II.1**:416  
 Jansen (Janson), Kristoffer, **I**:164; William, **IV**:54, 55  
 Janson, Erick, **III**:247  
 Jarrett, Jesse T., **II.1**:142  
 Jarvis, Abercrombie, N.Dak., **III**:161  
 Jarvis, Alexander, **IV**:247; Eli, 347; Ermine, 347; Fred, 347; Hattie, 347; Josephine, 348; Mathilda, 347; William, 347  
 Jaslin, Clyde, **IV**:403  
 Jasper, Joseph, **IV**:251  
 Jaspers (Jasper, Jasper's) House post, **IV**:654-837  
 Jay Cooke & Co., failure of, **III**:569  
 Jay's Treaty of 1794, **IV**:180, 184  
 Jeaneau, Z., **I**:345  
 Jeannotte, Francois, sketch of, **I**:339, **I:opp.** 340; Jutras, 339  
 Jefferson Prairie, Wis., **VII**:199  
 Jefferson, Pres. 201; letter to Breckenridge, **IV**:205  
 Jeffries, A. N., **IV**:44  
 Jeglum, Herbrand, **VII**:170  
 Jenkinson, J. I., **IV**:105  
 Jenks, James, **V**:37, 51, 57, 58, 66, 74, 75, 76n. 84  
*Jennie Brown*, Missouri River steamboat, **II.1**:264, 318, 335, 372  
*Jennie Lewis*, steamboat on. the Missouri River, **II.1**:264, 287, 375, 376  
 Jensen, A. Niels, Lucca, **I**:160; Andrew, 153, fn 3, 157, 168, fn 2, 179; Thomas, and his wife, **I**:158, fn 1  
 Jenson, Mrs. Edward, **III**:252, sketch of, 283  
 Jernes, J. J., **IV**:436  
 Jerome, Father, Fort Totten priest, **III**:240; translation of story of Howastena, **I**:478  
 Jerusalem, N.Dak., **VII**:290n.; 301  
 Jespersen, Mrs. Peter, **I**:177  
 Jessaume, Rene, **I**:367  
 Jessenland, Minn., **III**:219, 220  
 Jesuit missions, on the northern plains, **I**:200-251  
 Jewell, Ben, **II.1**:330-341; **II.1**:341-342; M. H., editor, *Bismarck Tribune*, **III**:142  
 Jewett, Joseph, **I**:341  
 Jirak, Karl, Oak Park, Ill., **IV**:79  
 Jirousek, John, **IV**:75  
 Jobert, Mary, **IV**:444  
 Jogues, Father, **I**:476; **III**:498  
 Johannesson, Benedict, **I**:102, 103  
 Johannsson, O. O., **I**:112, fn 1  
*John Bell*, Missouri River steamboat, **II.1**:264  
*John Disney*, steamboat, **II.2**:156  
 "John E. Haggart," **I**:334-335  
 John M. Cochrane," **I**:325-329  
 "John Tanner, Indian Captive, Among the Ojibways," **III**:491-497  
 Johnson, Alfred, **III**:277, 278; Anders, 280; Andrew, 162, 280, **II.1**:247, 249; Andrew P., 275; August, 276; Mrs. August, 268; Augusta, **I**:178; Augustus, 233; Ben, **II.1**:416; Brikt, 168; Charles, 274, 276; C. F., 258.; C. J., 162; Daniel, 264; Erick, 165, 275; Frank G., 267; Fred, 261; George, **II.2**:96; John, 95, 262, **II.2**:96; John E., 253, 275, sketch, of, 291; Jonas, **I**:178; J. P., 263, 421; K. L., 159, 165, sketch of, 173, **168**; Lars, 272; Lewis, 264; Ludvig, 277; M. N., 147, delegate Constitutional convention, 1889, 127n. 6, 143; Nellie (Mrs. C. E. Olson), first white child born in Abercrombie Township, 173; Nils, 277; Peter, 262; P. E., 277; P. S., 159, 165, 173; Swan, 277; Alex. S., U.S. Treaty Commission, **IV**:213; Amanda, 392; Andrew, 374; Arthur 433; C. D., 362; Carl, 392; Carry, 433; Charles,

392; Dr., 349; Ed., 432; Ellen, 416; Florence, 392; H. E., 394; Ida J., 432; J., 394; James, 432; Jennie, 349; Levi, Ayr, N.Dak., 145; M., 443; Martin, 358; Mary, 412; Mathias, 442; Matilda, 392; Nellie, 392; Ole, 342; 392; Ole Jr., 392; Rev. George, 174, 176; S. E., 394; Samuel, 430; Sophia, 392; Wilbur, 120; William, 403, 412; James, Minot, **V**:210n. 78; 222n. 114; 227n. 16; Johnson, Paul, member park board, **VI**:215; Adnund, **VII**:161; Berge, B., 263; Bersvend, 190n.; Hans, 281; Henry, 171; J. H., 191; James, 6; Judge Sveinbjorn, 221n.; Knut, 186n.; Martin, 152, 166n.; M. N., 241n.; Mrs. Elizabeth, 39n.; Nils, 166n.; Paul C., 165

Johnson, John (Enmegahbowh), Chippewa missionary, sketch of, **II.1**:473-492, **opp. 474**; Sveinbjorn, articles by, **I**:89-131; **II.1**:144-145

*Johnson vs. McIntosh*, Supreme Court decision, **III**:503

Johnston, \_\_\_\_\_, Lt., **II.1**:423; Carolin, **IV**:264, 370; Charles S., 364, 370; John; 587, 589, 590, 592, 595, 596; deposition of, 586, 588, 594; Gen., **VII**:66

Joice, Henry, **IV**:274

Joiner, H. L., **IV**:418

Joint Commission on Division of Territorial Property, **III**:150

Jollie, J. J., **V**:127

Jonasson, Johannes, **I**:128, **I:opp. 104**

Jones, Benjamin, **I**:368; Col. William R., Washington, D.C., **II.2**:81, 99; John, Chippewa Indian, **II.1**:474; Peter, Chippewa Indian, **II.1**:474; Rev., **III**:488; Thomas B., Fort Berthold agent, **II.1**:470; William, **II.1**:250; A. C., **IV**:279; E. S., 440; John, 346; L. W., 379; Nellie, 381; Rev., 702, 725, 740, 756, 774; Rev. D.T., **IV**:267n. 1; Sarah, 381; Susannah, 379; Z. L., 379; E. E., Turtle Mountain Reservation, **V**:130; member of Holmes party, **V**:62 and note 47; ranch, **V**:80

Jonsson, Jon, **I**:105; Jonas, 99

Jordan, Martin, **IV**:498; deposition of, 492, 518, 528

Jordon and Leighton, Fort Buford, **VII**:100

Jordon, W. B., post trader, **VI**:207

Jorgenson, Knut, **VII**:160

Joseph, D.T., 346; Mary, 438; Oscar, 346; Robert, 346

*Josephine*, Missouri River steamboat, **II.1**:371

Josueks, Edward, **IV**:426

Jourdain, Joseph, deposition of, **IV**:479

Journal of expedition of Capt. James. L. Fisk, 1862, **II.2**:38

Judd, Lewis, **II.2**:114

"Judge Carothers," **III**:673-675

Judson, Lewis H., **IV**:208n. 6

Jussaume, Rene, **III**:359

Jutland, emigration from, **I**:153-180

## K

Ka-hre, Dakota warrior, **V**:252

Kaasa, Rev. O., **VII**:253; Rev. O. J., 214, 227

Kadecka, John, **IV**:67

Kadlec, John, **IV**:77

Kady, John, **IV**:441; Mark, 441

Kaldor, Christian, **VII**:271, 273, 273n.; Mathias, pioneer experiences of, 271-273; Simeon, 271, 271n., 273, 273n.

Kale, Annie, **IV**:430; Edward, 430; Francesca, 430; Heinrick, 430; Peter, 430

Kamanistiguaia, N. W. Co. post, **III**:358

Kamper, Gotfred, **IV**:252

Kandyohi lake, Minn., **VII**:121

Kane, Edward, **IV**:549

Kanikkeberg, Martha S., sketch of, **III**:170

Kansas and Pacific Railway, **VII**:67, 68

Kansas City bridge, petition to have removed, **II.1**:415-417

Kansas, foreign population in, **I**:183

Kantts, Annie, **IV**:412; Mary, 412; Nick, 412

Kapler, Mathew, **VII**:128

Kaposia, Little Crows Village, **II.1**:476

Kappler, Indian Affairs, **V**:114n. 17

Karlstad, Minn., **VII**:322

Karnik, F. J., **IV**:76

Kasberg, Professor K. A., **VII**:178

Kaskaskia, Ill., **VII**:92

Katawabetay, Indian chief, **IV**:467, 471

*Kate Kearney*, Missouri River steamboat, **II.1**:302, 303

*Kate Kinney*, Missouri River steamboat, **II.1**:287, 315, 375, 377, 378

*Kate Sweeney*, Missouri River steamboat, **II.2**:290

Katolicky Delnik, **IV**:70, 74

Kaufman, Rev. M. S., **I**:316; **II.1**:171-178; E. E., **III**:624

Kaul, Cathrene, **IV**:266; Cathrine, 367; Chris, 366; Christine, 367; Eliza, 366; Elizabeth, 367; Jacob, 366; John, 367; Madalina, 366; Rickoff, 366; Rosena, 366

Kavanagh, Richard, **IV**:251

Kavanaugh, Rev. T. B., **II.1**:477

Kawtawbetay, Chippewa chief, **III**:392, 993

Kayler, Frank, **IV**:406

Ke-ka-nu-mak-si, Mandan chief, **I**:434

Keating, \_\_\_\_\_, **I**:212; Martin, **III**:233; \_\_\_\_\_, description of Selkirk Settlement in 1823, **IV**:249; Thomas, 364

Keating's *Narrative of an Expedition to the Sources of St. Peter's River*, excerpt on John Tanner, **III**:491-

- 497
- Keegan, Charles, **IV**:252
- Keeley, J. H., **II.1**:177
- Keeney, G. F., article by, **I**:318-321; G. J., 239, 308
- Keho, member of Holmes party, **V**:69 and note 72
- Kehoe, James, **III**:233
- Keikely, Ed., **IV**:433; Liva, 433; Salmer, 433; Sven, 433
- Keiser, David, **II.1**:416
- Keith, Henry, **II.1**:416; George, **IV**:622, 650-761, 824; James, 679-792, 824
- Kelerer, Sebastien, **II.2**:92
- Keller, Mrs., **VII**:306
- Kelley, Fanny, Indian captive, **II.1**:421-439; letter by, **II.1**:440-442; Thomas, **VII**:306
- Kelley's Point, **II.1**:164, 165; **VII**:73
- Kellogg, F. S., **IV**:54, 55
- Kelly, Arthur, **III**:227; Fannie, captive among the Sioux, 245, 246; Frances, 227; George E., **II.2**:97; Horatio, 226; J. E., **II.2**:93; Jenny, 227; John, 232; Rev. Moses J., 194; Robert, 231
- Kelly, Col., First W. Va., regiment, **VII**:63; Mrs. Fannie, 11n., 17, 17n.; Patrick, 306; Tom, 292
- Kelly, John, **IV**:257
- Kelly, member of Holmes party, **V**:67; Byron St. Clair, **V**:53n. 2
- Kelly's Point (Acton), D.T., **V**:53 and note 2
- Kemble, Maj., trip to Pembina, **II.2**:129
- Kemper, Bishop, **II.1**:479
- Kenisteno Indians, **V**:90
- Kenmare, D.T., **V**:241-245
- Kennedy, \_\_\_\_\_, Capt., **II.2**:9; Alexander, **II.1**:12; John E., **III**:195, 235; William, 230; \_\_\_\_\_, **IV**:580, 633; Alexander, deposition of, 594, 597; Alice, 379; Capt. William, 303; D., 416; G. D., 426; John, 658; John, surgeon, 723-833; Katie, 424; Maggie, 424; Mary, 424; Roderick, 303; petition of, 310; Thomas, 424; Thomas E., 379; Willie, 424; William, **IV**:293; William, 424; Dr. V. P., **VII**:108
- Kenney, Mrs. V. M., **IV**:126; V. M., 127; Capt. Dennis, **VII**:62, 66
- Kenny, Joseph, deposition of, **III**:387
- Kenogamissie district, **IV**:844
- Kensal, N.Dak., **IV**:73
- Kensington, (Park River) Church, **IV**:122
- Kent, \_\_\_\_\_, St. Cloud, Minn., **II.2**:15; Frank, **II.2**:94; William O., **IV**:252
- Keogh, Myles, **I**:272-292
- Keokuk, steamboat, **II.2**:162
- Keplin, **I**:340
- Kerm, William, **IV**:254
- Kernaghan, William, Chicago, Ill., **IV**:205
- Kerr, Dr. Theodore F., first postmaster at Mardell, **II.1**:247; James, **II.2**:93; John, 1<sup>st</sup> Cpl., Northern Rangers, **II.2**:95; William L., **II.2**:93
- Kerr, Rev. J. H., **IV**:129
- Kershaw, Robert, **IV**:255
- Kesler, William, Dunker Church, Cando, N.Dak., **IV**:91
- Ketterling, Adam, **IV**:268; George, 368; John, 368
- Kettlson, Ed., **IV**:433
- Keveney, N. W. prisoner, murder of, **III**:422; Owen, **IV**:556, 590, 591, 609, 611, 613, 637
- Kewenau, lake steamboat, **VII**: 68
- Keyapeya River, **V**:171
- Keystone (Monango), N.Dak., **IV**:141
- Kholghter, Iweden, **IV**:239
- Kiar, A. M., **II.1**:189n. 1
- Kidder, C. F., **IV**:83
- Kidder County, **V**:181, 189, 211, 212, 214, 215; **VII**:245; number of Swedes in, 1900, **III**:306
- Kidder, J. P., **II.1**:142, 143; territorial delegate, **III**:112
- Kiebert, Frank J. V., **II.1**:498; auditor of Oliver County, **V**:208n. 71
- Kiefer, Speaker, Federal House of Representatives, **III**:114
- Kilbride, Michael, deposition of, **III**:379
- Kilby, George, **IV**:412; Ida, 412; William, 412
- Kildonan, **II.1**:85, 86, 88, 93, 123; name given to colony by Selkirk, **II.1**:106; settlement of, **II.1**:123, 124
- Kilkenny, Michael, **III**:409,, **IV**:518, 528
- Killdeer Mountains, Battle of, **I**:200-251; **II.2**:141
- Killen, Rev. J. T., **IV**:139, 144
- Kim, Domerick, **IV**:257
- Kimball, Dr., post surgeon, Fort Buford, report on Indian rattlesnake cure, **II.1**:410, 411; Porter, **II.1**:205n. 1; 215n. 1, 250
- Kimberley, Minn., **V**:84
- Kindley, Oren, **VII**:321, 323n.
- Kindred, W. A., **II.1**:205
- King, Alf., **IV**:243; Alice, 426; Allen, 343; Anna, 343; C. W., 427; Earl G., 427; Ella, 343; Elmer, 426; Jonathan, 343; Martha, 343; R., Arctic Expedition, 289; S. D., 343; Timotheus, 343; William E., 426; William F., 217; Dana E., **VII**:104, 118; Mrs. Dalla E., 119
- King Sverre, steamboat used in Norwegian emigration, **I**:135
- Kingsbury, George W., article by, **I**:350-354
- Kingsley, N.Dak., **IV**:51
- Kingston, Canada, **III**:425, 429
- Kinkhead, Alex, **II.2**:98; Cordelia, **II.2**:98
- Kinnear, John, carpenter, **V**:36
- Kinney, Wesley, Lt., absent on furlough, **II.2**:121;

- II.2:opp. 116**; J. C., Wibeaux, Mont., **V:162**  
 Kins, J., **IV:250**  
 Kinsella, James, **III:231**  
 Kinter, F. M., Grand Rapids, N.Dak., **IV:167**; F. M.,  
 La Moure, N.Dak., 143  
 Kinzie, Addie, **IV:249**; Georga, 349; Lt. George H.,  
 349; Juleaetta, 349; Mary, 349; Molly, 349  
 Kiplin. *See* Keplin.  
 Kipp, James, **I:348**, 362,368; **VII:29**  
 Kipling, Charles, **IV:723**  
 Kirkelei, Henry, **IV:433**  
 Kittelson, Sigbjorn, **VII:161**  
 Kittson County, **V:176**  
 Kittson, Norman W., **I:356**, 368, 375-378; **IIApp:1-**  
 34; **III:99**, 215; **IV:101**, 257, 271, 292n. 1, 298;  
 William, 658-786; **V:77**, 173; trading post,  
**VI:215**  
 Kitz, Conrad, **III:233**  
 Kjerulf, Hatton-Northwood glee club, **VII:189**  
 Kjolvestad, Ole, **VII:161**  
 Kjosva, John S., **IV:262**; Sarah, 362  
 Klaats, Capt., **II.1:424**  
 Klara and Sheyenne Swedish congregations, **III:260**,  
 261, 307, 309  
 Klara, Barnes County, Swedish settlement in, **III:260**  
 Kleeber Fred, **IV:254**  
 Kleine, Louis, **IV:355**  
 Klement, Anton, **IV:78**  
 Klep, H., **VII:156**  
 Klepfel, George, **IV:370**; John, 370; Magdaline, 370  
 Klier, Wallace, **IV:418**  
 Kline, Francis, **III:226**; Joseph, **II.2:101**; Virginia,  
**III:226**; Michael, **IV:627**  
 Klongs, Barbara, **IV:434**; Bessie, 434; Emily, 434;  
 Frank, 434; John, 434; Nick, 434; Rosy, 434;  
 William, 434  
 Klooz, Cathrina, **IV:363**; Christina, 363; K., 363;  
 Marguretta, 363  
 Klubben, Valdemar, **I:152**, **I:opp. 136**  
 Klyne, Michel, **IV:653**, 668, 699  
 Knapp Stout Lumber Co., **III:169**  
 Knappe, James, **IV:355**  
 Knappen, N. H., **I:302**  
 Kneeshaw, W. J., **V:39**  
 Knickerbocker, G., **IV:355**  
 Knife River Indian Villages, **I:opp. 433**; **I:362**, 365,  
 368, 372, 433; **II.1:500**; site of camps for  
 steamboat, **II.2:141**; smallpox in, 374, 377;  
 visited by Alexander Henry, Jr., 369; description  
 and sketches of, **I:433-436**  
 Knight, Rev. D. W., **I:317**; Francis, **III:114**; William,  
**IV:408**  
 Knights of Pythias, Grand Forks, organization of,  
**VII:78**  
 Knipska, J., **IV:399**  
 Knoff, I. C., **VII:189**  
 Knoop, Annie, **IV:382**; Ella, 382; George, 382;  
 Willie, 382  
 Knox, John, **II.1:161-170**; Mrs. J. H., **II.1:178**; R. C.,  
 wagon master, Capt. Fisk's protective corps,  
**II.2:39**; Rev. M. V. B., **II.1:171-178**  
 Knudson House, Grand Forks, N.Dak., **VII:174**  
 Knudson, Peter, **V:40**; Andrew, **VII:186n.**; Col. A.,  
 174; Ole, 275; Professor R. S., 176  
 Knutsen, Kjetil, **VII:187**, 188n.  
 Koch, Capt. of *Nor*, **VII:135**  
 Koeneman, Hellena, **IV:378**; Herman, 378; Herman  
 E., 378; Sophie, 378  
 Kohnslepp, Carl, **III:221**  
 Kolar, C. C., **IV:74**, 75  
 Kolosky, Joseph T., **II.1:164**  
 Kolstad, Martin, **VII:306**  
 Kone, Rev. William W., **IV:208n. 6**  
 Konopka, Henry, **IV:409**  
 Kops, Rev. J. C. De Bruyn, **IV:176**  
 Korbel, Joseph E., **IV:77**  
 Korsmo, Nils, **VII:165**  
 Koshkonong, Wis., **VII:158**, 169, 202  
 Kosik, Frank, **IV:77**; Frank J., 77  
 Kouba, John, **IV:67**; Matt, 67  
 Kovanda, Martin, **IV:78**  
 Kovar, Albert, **IV:77**; Mary, 77  
 Kovarik, Albert, **IV:356**; J. J., 76; John, 74; K. J., 76  
 Koza, Thomas, **IV:64**, 65  
 Kraft, John, **IV:409**  
 Kragesen, A. G., **IV:436**  
 Kramer, Richard, **IV:353**; J. A., auditor of Ramsey  
 County, **V:214n. 90**  
 Krause, Rev., **VII:197**  
 Krdny, L. J., **IV:76**  
 Kriebert, A., **IV:399**; A. P., 399; F. P., 399; J. C., 399;  
 J. F., 399; J. J., 300; M. P., 399; W., 390  
 Kretchmer, Joseph, **IV:354**  
 Krieger, Otto, **IV:382**  
 Kringlen, H. J., **IV:368**  
 Kriz, Joseph, **IV:77**  
 Krogan, A. A., **III:169**  
 Krogen, Norway, **VII:253**  
 Krogh, Henry, **III:683**  
 Krogstad, Andrew, **VII:152**  
 Krosby, G. J., **VII:152**  
 Kruger, Martin, **III:231**; Rudolph, **IV:351**  
 Krumshoien, Tore Lebacken, **VII:267**  
 Kruse, John, **IV:374**  
 Kub, Frank L., **IV:77**  
 Kubala, Wenzl, **IV:77**  
 Kubela, Joe, **IV:64**  
 Kuhn, Bertha M., article by, **V:155-166**

Kuppenburf, Myron, **III**:95  
Kutak, F. J., editor, *Fraternal Advertiser*, **IV**:80  
Kuzel, Wenzl, **IV**:70  
Kvamme, Rev. O. K., **VII**:230  
Kvasager, Knut, **VII**:161  
Kyllo, Louis, **VII**:169

## L

L'Anse, Methodist Mission, **IV**:101  
L'eau Qui Mqnte creek, **I**:345  
l'Ecuyer, Louis, deposition of, **IV**:640  
L'Hiver, Father, **I**:245, 266, 420  
L'Homme Noir, Saulteur chief, **IV**:470, 544  
La Bach, Rev. J. M., **III**:94  
La Barge, A. G., **II**.1:417; John, **I**:369, **II**.1:416;  
    Joseph C., **II**.1:417; Joseph, **II**.1:267-284, 278n.  
    1; Joseph, Jr., **II**.1:417; Thomas J., **II**.1:417  
La Barge, Harkness & Co., **I**:369, 371; **II**.2:68  
La Croix, Paul, **III**:392  
La Flock, Father, **I**:246  
La Fontaine, Stazzy, **III**:227  
La Frambois, Frank, **I**:369  
La Framboise, Joseph, **I**:423, 426  
La France, Jean Baptiste, Hudson's Bay Co trader,  
    **III**:359  
La Moure County, archaeological remains in, **I**:87;  
    number of Swedes in, 1900, **III**:306  
La Moure, Judson, **I**:303, 307, **III**:97-99  
La Moure, N.Dak., Presbyterian Church, organized  
    in, **IV**:143  
La Plante, Louis, Sr., **I**:370  
La Pointe, Baptiste, **III**:369-437; \_\_\_\_\_, deposition of,  
    **IV**:590  
La Roche Percee, **IV**:227  
La Ronde, \_\_\_\_\_, **IV**:618  
La Roque, Baptiste, **IV**:283  
La Rose (Larose), Alfred, **III**:235; Mary, **III**:235;  
    Nancy, **III**:219, 235; Octave, **III**:202, 204, ferry  
    keeper, 196; postmaster at Graham's Island,  
    sketch of, **III**:217, 219, Octavus, **III**:235  
La Rue, S., **IV**:420  
La Verendrye, Pierre, **I**:200-251, 355-380; and the  
    Mandans, **II**.1:502-508; **II**App:1-34;  
    explorations of, 72-74; 202, 203, 311; **IV**:239,  
    244  
La.ke Traverse (post), **V**:269  
La-bi-na-shany, **II**.1:118  
Laandrieux, \_\_\_\_\_, **IV**:581  
Labecker, A. J., **IV**:432  
Labelle, Rose, **III**:231, 237  
Laberte, \_\_\_\_\_, **IV**:559  
Labette, \_\_\_\_\_, **IV**:627

Labont, A., 3<sup>rd</sup> Cpl., Northern Rangers, **II**.2:95  
Labor in, Denmark, **I**:154; in Iceland, **I**:124  
Labothe, Francois, **IV**:252  
Labrador, Moravian mission on, **III**:444  
Labroche, **I**:369  
Lac du bois Blanc post, **IV**:656-830  
Lac la Pluie department, **IV**:575, 585, 587, 595;  
    district, 651-844; post, 505-639, 656-671  
Lac la Pluie, N. W. Co. post, **III**:358; fort at, **III**:417  
Lac qui Parle, Dakota village, **V**:254  
Lac Saul post, **IV**:808, 823, 838  
LaCell, Rev., \_\_\_\_\_, Lisbon, N.Dak., **IV**:167  
Lacerpe, **III**:399  
Lacerte Bostonois Pangman, **IV**:531-552  
Lacey, William, **IV**:410  
Lacken, Chris, **IV**:365  
Lacombe, Father Andre, **I**:369  
Lacon, Missouri River steamboat, **II**.1:355, 366  
Lacroix, Paul, deposition of, **IV**:640  
LaCrosse, Wis., **II**.2:148, 162; **IV**:67; **VII**:93, 135,  
    137, 174, 175, 203, 280  
Ladbury, Luellen, **II**.1:205, 206, 238-239, **opp.** 234  
Ladley, 2nd Lt. O. D., **IV**:192, 196, 199n. 1, 218  
Laduc, Julien, **II**.2:94  
Lady Ellen, steamboat carrying Icelandic settlers, **I**:98  
Lady Grace, Missouri River steamboat, **II**.1:330-332,  
    337, 372-378  
Lafitte, **I**:374  
LaFlache, Father, at Wild Rice, **I**:219  
Lafona, Amable, deposition of, **IV**:626  
Lafontaine, J. B., deposition of, **IV**:528  
LaFrambois, Frank, **II**.1:275, **VII**:117; Joseph,  
    **VII**:117  
Laframboise (Leframboise), Michel, **IV**:658-786;  
    Joseph, deposition of, **IV**:610; Alexius, **V**:267;  
    Joseph, **V**:267  
Lafrance, J. Baptiste, **I**:369  
Lagasse, trader, **III**:352  
Lagimmoniere, Baptiste, deposition of, **IV**:550  
Laidlaw, William, **I**:341, 369; \_\_\_, employee of Lord  
    Selkirk, **IV**:251; William, 609-611  
Laingin, Joseph, **IV**:347  
Lajae, Antoine, **I**:370  
Lajeunesse, \_\_\_\_\_, **IV**:624  
Lake Agassiz, **III**:532  
Lake Allie, **VII**:115  
Lake Amelia, Minn, **II**.2:17, 20  
Lake Andes, S. D., **IV**:76  
Lake Bellow, Foster County, **III**:182  
Lake City Company of volunteers, **II**.1:179-185  
Lake City, Minn, **II**.2:102, 148, 162, 163  
Lake County, **V**:241  
Lake Itasca, MN, **I**:335-339  
Lake Jessie, **II**.2:46, 47

Lake la Ronge post, **IV**:653  
 Lake Lillian, Minn., **VII**:55, 56  
 Lake Lydia, **II**.2:46  
 Lake Manitoba, **II**.1:1.21.  
 Lake Metigoshe, D.T., **V**:87  
 Lake of the Woods, **IV**:196, 198.  
 Lake Park, Minn., **VII**:216, 235, 249, 250n.  
 Lake Pepin, **III**:498  
 Lake Saginigas, **II**.1:91  
 Lake St. Croix, **VII**:81, 90  
 Lake Townsend, **II**.2:47  
 Lake Traverse, **III**:518, 533, 551; **VII**:5  
 Lake Vermilion, Minn., **VII**:3,4  
 Lake Winipic, N. W. Co., post, **III**:358  
 Lake Winnipeg, **II**.1:87, 91, 103, **III**:446, 467, 475-478; Icelandic settlement on, **I**:97  
 Lake Winnepagoosis. *See* Lake Winnipeg.  
 Lakeville, Minn., **VII**:172  
 Lakota. N.Dak., **VII**:251  
 Lalonde, Gabriel (Gabriel Latreille), deposition of, **IV**:609  
*Lama*, trading ship, **IV**:723, 738  
 Lamar, Seraphim, **III**:396, 399, **IV**:468-613; deposition of, 504, 507, 546, 555, 605  
 LaMarre, W. J., auditor of Walsh County, **V**:201n. 43; 216n. 99  
 Lamb, P., Cpl., St. Cloud, Minn., **II**.2:14, 93, 98; letter from, **II**.2:11  
 Lambert, Edward, **I**:370; Louis, 370; \_\_\_\_\_, **V**:121  
 Lambout, Daniel (Lambert), **I**:370  
 Lambs, J. B., Kalispell, Mont., **V**:162  
 Lamothe, W. P., **II**.1:416  
 LaMoure County, **V**:181, 192, 197  
 LaMoure, Judson, **II**.1:165, 236; **VII**:296, 297, 302; member park board, **VI**:220  
 Lampman, \_\_\_\_\_, Iowa, **II**.1:231  
 Land cession by Sioux treaty of 1851, **III**:518  
 Land Department of Northern Pacific Railway Co., sketch of its development, **III**:337-348  
 Landblom, Anna Nina, **III**:265; August, **290**; August P., 264, 265  
 Landers & Green, **IV**:47.  
 Landholders in Traill County, nationality of, **I**:198  
*Landstads Salmebog*, hymbook, **VII**:240  
 Landstrom, P. P., **III**:260  
 Lane, A. A., **IV**:418; F. C., Hector, 707; Mary O., 418; W. H., 399; R., 276; Richard, 769, 785, 829, 836; W. F. (William T.), 691-834  
 Lang, Charles, **III**:277; Rev. A., **IV**:136  
 Langeland, Rev. H., **VII**:230  
 Langer, William, **IV**:433  
 Langford, N. P., member Capt. Fisk's protective corps, **II**.2:39; U. P., **II**.1:458  
 Langley, George, **IV**:723  
 Langlois, Michael, **I**:370; **III**:353, 354, 356; clerk to Alex. Henry, Jr., **III**:352  
 Langord and Lien, Grand Forks firm, **VII**:174  
 Langord, Haakon, **VII**:186n.; Henry, 173  
 Lankin, N.Dak., **IV**:73, 75  
 Lankton, Orpha, **IV**:208n. 6.  
 Lanserud, Halvor A., **III**:260  
 Lansing, Mich., H. H. Larned in, **VII**:35-37  
 Lanterman, Sadie, Hillsboro, **IV**:126  
 LaPlante, at a woodyard, **II**.1:272  
 LaPache, Louis, **IV**:58  
 Lapham, F. W., **IV**:419; A. J., **VII**:130  
 LaPierre, Homer, **VII**:295  
 Laramie clays and sands, **V**:86  
 Laramie County, **V**:177, 178  
 Larande, \_\_\_\_\_, **IV**:623  
 Larant, Register, **IV**:270  
 Larimore, N. G., **II**.1:177  
 Larimore, N.Dak., **III**:196; **VII**:170, 241, 294n., 300-303; Presbyterian church organized in, **IV**:123  
 Lariviere, Clara M., **III**:236  
 Larned, Ebenezer, **VII**:1n.; Edward S., 39n.; Frederick J., 39n.; Horatio H., 1-3, **opp.6**; Robert Y., 39n.; Silvanus, 1n.; William L., 1-3, 1n., **opp.6**; Mrs. William L., 15, **opp.6**  
 Larned, Horatio H., **II**.1:429-431; biography of, **VII**:1-6; in the Fisk Expedition, 6-20; at the Fort Rice store, 20-28; at Fort Berthold, 29-35; in Lansing, Mich., 35-37  
 Larocque, Francois Antoine, **I**:369, 370, 373; visit to the Mandans, **III**:359; **IV**:264; \_\_\_\_\_, **IV**:624  
 Laroun, Annie, **IV**:407; Charles, 407; Metta, 407  
 Larpenteur, Charles, **I**:341, 347, 355-380; **II**.2:6; **VII**:101  
 Larsen, Carl, **VII**:156; Christian, 156; Engebret, 156; Rev. Lauritz, 202; 203  
 Larsen, Christian, **I**:155, fn 3; Helge, 152; Peter, **II**.2:96  
 Larson, Charles, **III**:276; Rev. C. A., **III**:276; Even, **III**:165; John, **III**:263, 290  
 Larson, Ingebret, 250; Knud, 171; L. B., 151; Professor Laur, 178; Rev., 187, 188n.; Rev. B. J., 178n.; Rev. G. A., 230n.; Rev. Th. H., 228n.; Salemon, 163; Swen, 170; Alice, **IV**:437; Betsey, 436; C., 437; Charley, 437; Jennie, 437; L. O., 437; Lars, 422; Nels, 420; Olaf, 437  
 LaSalle County, Ill., **VII**:197, 258, 200  
 Laserpe, Louis, **IV**:508  
 LaSeur, Minn., **VII**:120  
 Lasher, Henry, **VII**:109  
 Last, Benn., **IV**:347  
*Last Chance*, Missouri River steamboat, **II**.1:339, 373, 377, 392-394  
 Latreille, Gabriel. *See* Gabriel Lalonde



Latta, Indian agent of Missouri Indians, **I**:426, 427; Maj., **II.1**:275, 277  
 Lattey (Lattie), Alexander, **IV**:723-833  
 Lattoral, Raspal, **II.2**:98  
 Lauder, W. S., delegate Constitutional Convention, 1889, **III**:143  
 Laughlin, A. H., **III**:633  
 Laundry, Alexander, **VII**:128  
 Laurent, Joseph, **IV**:498, 500  
 Laurie, John, **VII**:300  
*Lausanne*, emigrant ship, **IV**:208n. 6.  
 Laverdure, Joseph, **IV**:742  
 LaVere, Frenchman at wood camp, **VII**:128  
 Lavigne, \_\_\_\_\_, **IV**:516; Augustine, 557; deposition of, 556  
 Lavigne, August, deposition of, **III**:397  
 Lavyng, Aug., deposition of, **IV**:545  
 Lawler, Simon, **IV**:354  
 Lawless, Ben, **V**:158, 162  
 Lawrence, Capt. Jacob, **II.1**:330n. 1, 333n. 1, 340n. 3; Mrs. Sidle, **II.1**:258; Mrs. Minnie, Casselton, N.Dak., **IV**:137; Abbot, 322, 323; American Minister to England, 298; Bliss W., 363; George E., 363  
 Lawson, Nelson, Soo railway immigration agent, **I**:175  
 Lawton, N.Dak., **IV**:73  
 Laxdal, D. J., **I**:120  
 Layer, J. B., **III**:217; Joseph, **VII**:127  
 Layland, Richard, **IV**:742  
 Le Beau, Frederick, **I**:341, 342  
 Le Blanc, Pierre, **IV**:677-757; deposition of, 576  
 Le Page, Baptiste, **I**:355-380  
 Le Sueur Center, Minn., **IV**:75  
 Le Sueur, Minn., **IV**:74  
 Lea, Christ, **I**:152; Indian Commissioner, Report of 1851, **III**:519; Dakota Treaty, 1851, **III**:517  
 Leader-of-the-Wind, daughter of Victor Renville, Sr., **V**:271  
 Leary, Dennis, **IV**:424; James, 424  
 Leathertail, James, pilot on the Red River, **VII**:95  
 Leavenworth, Col., U.S. A., expedition of, **IV**:255  
 "Leaves from Northwestern History," **I**:200-292  
 Lebacken, Tore, **VII**:267  
 Lebacker, O. E., **IV**:432  
 LeCaron, Father, **I**:201  
 Ledbeater, M. D., expedition of, to Salmon River gold mines, **II.2**:76-78  
 Ledon, Rev. Denis, **III**:101  
 Lee, C. H., **III**:543n. 2, 551n. 2; Eliza M., 330; **II.1**:166; Col. Francis, **I**:423-429; Isaac, **III**:230; K. K., **III**:159, 165; Ole, **II.1**:66; Walter, **I**:383; Rev. Jason, Methodist missionary, **IV**:208, 208n.; Seymour, 443; Walter, 443; Chas. H., member park board, **VI**:215; Ole, **VII**:152; Ole Jr., 149  
 Lee, N.Dak., **VII**:213  
 Leech, J. C., **IV**:145  
 Leech Lake, Minn., **V**:90; establishment of mission at, **II.1**:482; Northwest Co. post at, **IV**:253  
 Lefroy, Lt. Col., Arctic Explorer, **IV**:305  
 Left Handed, enlists as scout, **VI**:50; carries mail, 67  
 Leger, Sacinter, deposition of, **IV**:550  
 Legerborg, John, **IV**:417  
 Legimmoniere, \_\_\_\_\_, **IV**:539, 589, 591  
 Leighton and Jordan, post traders, Fort Buford, **VII**:103  
 Leighton, Daniel, **II.2**:114; A. C., post trader, **VI**:209; Joe, post trader, **VI**:207; Joseph, **VII**:100  
 Leimbur, Hugh, **IV**:422  
 Lein, Rev. A. E., **VII**:178, 178n.  
 Leitch, R., **II.1**:459  
 Leith, James, **III**:396, 406, 417; \_\_\_\_\_, **IV**:539, 548, 553, 616; James, 534, 543, 649, 650  
 Lelstedt, John, **III**:266  
 Lemae, Joseph, **I**:371, 375  
 LeMars, Iowa, **V**:81  
 Lemke, Benny, **IV**:418; Dakota, 418; Fred, 418; Harvey, 418; Ida, 418; Isabel, 418; Julia 418; Julius, 418; Willie, 418  
 LeMoine, Joseph, hunter on the Yellowstone River, **VII**:84  
 Lemon, Robert, **I**:357,371  
 Lennan, I. P., **VII**:6  
 Lennon, I. P., sketch by, **II.1**:429-431, **opp. 431**  
 Lent, Gilbert, **II.2**:99  
 Lenvig, John, **II.1**:203  
 Leogren, A. G., **III**:260  
 Leonard, Mrs. W. K., Anoka, Minn., **II.1**:425; Andrew, **III**:231  
*Leoni Leoti*, Missouri River steamboat, **II.1**:358, 364, 368  
*Leonidas*, Missouri River steamboat, **II.1**:264  
 Lepage, Louis, **I**:349, 371; Baptiste, 371  
 Lepewski, Beats, **IV**:408; Cecilia, 410; Ferman, 408; Mary, 408; Sophie, 408  
 Lerken chorus, Grand Forks, N.Dak., **VII**:190  
 Leroy, N.Dak., **III**:98  
 Lesovsky, Alois, **IV**:71  
 Lesser Slave Lake post, **IV**:653-837  
 Lestanc, Rev., **III**:106  
 Letemps, Jacques, deposition of, **IV**:582  
 Letson, G. O., **IV**:362  
 "Letter From Fort Abercrombie D.T. November 16, 1862," **II.1**:179-185  
 "Letter of Transmittal," Coll.**I**:5-6  
 Letters of Father Genin, **I**:233-238, 257, 260  
 Leverett, Cecil, **IV**:351

- Lewes (Lewis), John Lee, **IV**:649-826; A. Lee, **IV**:786, 801, 832
- Lewis and Clark Expedition, **III**:359, 499; and Sheheke, **II.1**:470-473; original journals referred to, **I**:358-373; spelling of Charbonneau and Sakakawea in journals of, **I**:70
- Lewis, Daniel, **I**:372; Dr. William, 372; Frederic, 383; Louise, 372; Lucy, 372; Reuben, 371; John Latt, **III**:257; T. H., 686n. 2, on the turtle effigy, **III**:685-687; Elizabeth, **IV**:409; Edwin, 409; Harry, 409; John, 627, deposition of, 626; John, 406; Josephine, 409
- Lewis Island, **II.1**:92, 115, 116
- Lewiston, Lewis, **II.2**:94, 97, 99; Lizzie, 99
- Lexington*, Missouri River steamboat, **II.1**:314, 329, 341, 371, 372, 373, 376
- Libby, Albert, Anoka, Minn., **II.1**:425; Charles L., **VII**:6, 10, 14n.
- Libby, O. G., articles by, **I**:5-47; **II.2**:6-163, **II.1**:498-508, **VI**:3-209; **VI**:211-266; legend of Corn Silk, **III**:688-707; on Sakakawea, **I**:69-72; **I**:329-330; **I**:339-349, **I**:355-380; report of the State Historical Society of North Dakota (1908), **II.1**:7-66; Report of the Secretary, 1910, **III.1**:11-83; report on turtle effigy, near Sanger, N.Dak., **III**:685-687; Report of the Secretary, 1913, **IV**:13-30
- Library of State Historical Society, **I**:32
- Lidgerwood Farmers State Bank, **IV**:72
- Lidgerwood, N.Dak., **IV**:66-77
- Lidgerwood Rural Telephone Company, **IV**:72
- Liedholm, Alfred, **III**:276
- Lien, Ole, **VII**:170
- Lievold, Sivert, **VII**:155
- Light of Day*, the (newspaper), **I**:153-180
- lignite coal, as fuel for steamboats, **II.1**:332
- Lill, Theodore, **IV**:353
- Lilly, George W., **IV**:364
- Lilly Martin*, Missouri River steamboat, **II.1**:301, 304, 306, 328, 337, 339
- Lilly*, Missouri River steamboat, **II.1**:372, 375
- Lim, Ole, **IV**:434
- Lima, Ole, letter by, **II.1**:198-200; Sven, **I**:152
- Lincoln (Drayton), N.Dak., **IV**:131
- Lincoln, Isaac, **IV**:363; Pres. Abraham, **V**:172; assassination of, **II.2**:160
- Lincoln territory; to be formed from northern part of Dakota, **III**:119
- Lind, N.Dak., **VII**:159, 166n.
- Lindberg, John, **III**:280
- Linden, W., **III**:276
- Linder, Andrew, **III**:277; John, **III**:277
- Lindquist, O. F., **IV**:427
- Lindsey, Albert; 444
- Lindstedt, Edward, **III**:275
- Lindstrom, John, **III**:261; Gustave, **IV**:355; Julia, 355
- Lindwell, Peter, **III**:277
- Link, Christian, **IV**:371; Crashina, 372; Sophia, 372
- Linn, Peter, **II.1**:166; Sen. L. F., **IV**:210, 210n. 2, 211
- Linton, George, **IV**:653-726
- Lippold, Henry, **IV**:430
- Liquor sale among Indians, **V**:256; to soldiers and Indians, **VI**:71, 72; use by Alexander Henry, Jr, in Indian trade, **III**:367, 368
- Lisa, Manuel, **I**:368, 371, 374, 377
- Lisbon, N.Dak., **III**:92, 121; Presbyterian Church organized in, **IV**:140
- Liscom, Edward, **IV**:417; F., 417; M. C., 417
- "List of Trees, Shrubs, Vines, Herbaceous Flowering Plants and Grasses Native to North Dakota," **VI**:238-266
- Listenfelt, Hattie, article by, **IV**:235-337
- Listicle, Charles, **IV**:69
- Listoe, Soren, **III**:89
- Litchfield, Minn., **VII**:104n.; 119
- Little Bighorn, Battle of, **I**:339-349; Sitting Bull's record of, **I**:272-292; Indian stronghold in, **VI**:26; described by Young Hawk, 93-121; news of defeat reaches Gibbon, 106n.; story of battle told by Little Sioux, 149-157; **VII**:130; battle, 1876, described by Cheyennes, 38
- Little Brave, in battle of Little Bighorn, **VI**:96, 103, 122-126, 129, **opp.205**
- Little Cat Fish, Indian family of, **IV**:387
- Little Crow, Mandan chief, **I**:435, 436
- Little Crow, Sioux chief, **II.1**:29, 32, 81, 82, 119; connection with Hole-in-the-Day, **II.1**:486, 487; **V**:257, 261, 265; death of Capt. Cady, **VII**:53-56; son of, 54, 118; mentioned, 107
- Little Duck, teller of Ojibway legend, **III**:725-727
- Little Forks congregation, **VII**:213, 277
- Little Heart River, **V**:59, 60
- Little Medicine, Indian family of, **IV**:386
- Little Missouri River, **V**:157, 158, 160
- Little Muddy River, **II.2**:60
- "Little Old Sod Shanty on the Claim," poem, **III**:177
- Little Paul, half breed, **V**:267
- Little Pidgeon, interpreter, **IV**:627
- Little Rock*, Missouri River steamboat, **II.1**:337, 373
- Little Salt River, **II.1**:165, **III**:105
- Little Shell, Chippewa chief, **I**:288, 296, **III**:368; **V**:119, 120; enlists as scout, **VI**:50; in battle of Little Bighorn, 130, 131; supplementary story by, 149; biography of, 191-193, **opp. 49**, **opp. 191**
- Little Sioux River, **III**:508
- Little Six, Sioux chief, captured, **II.2**:129
- Little Slave Lake post, **IV**:626
- Little Soldier bottom, S.Dak., **VII**:129

- Little Winniepee. See Lake Winniepeg.  
 Little Winniepeg. See Lake Winniepeg.  
*Live Oak*, Missouri River steamboat, **II.1**:264, 286  
 Livingston, David, **II.1**:241; Donald, **III**:370, 371;  
     Kathryn, **II.1**:241; Robert, deposition of, **IV**:565  
 Ljom, Fergus Falls glee club, **VII**:189  
 Loan collection of the State Historical Society, **I**:45  
 "Location and Survey of the Northern International  
     Boundary Line, The," **IV**:179-234  
 Locke, Hugh, Bismarck, N.Dak., **VII**:128  
 Locken, Einar, **VII**:274; Ingebrigt, pioneer  
     experiences of, 273-276  
 Locklin, Bertha, **IV**:422; Effie, 422; Estella, 422;  
     Garrel, 422; George, 422; John, 422; Joseph H.,  
     422; Liby, 422; Mary, 422; Minnie, 422  
 Lockwood, James, **III**:216n. 1  
*Lockwood*, Missouri River steamboat, **II.1**:313  
 Lodahl, O. A., **III**:161  
 Lodmell, A. M., **VII**:175, 186n.  
 Loewenstroen, William, **IV**:409  
 Lofthus, Albert, **VII**:268  
 "Log Book of Steamer *W. J. Lewis*," **II.1**:314-330  
 "Log of Steamer *Benton* From St. Louis, Missouri to  
     Fort Benton, Idaho," **II.1**:285-313  
 "Log of Steamer *Bertha* From Sioux City, Iowa, to  
     Fort Benton, Montana," **II.1**:359-370  
 "Log of Steamer *Robert Campbell, Jr.*, From St. Louis  
     to Fort Benton, Montana Territory," **II.1**:267-  
     284  
 "Log of Steamer *Scarred Wolf*, Sometimes Called  
     *Bertha*," **II.1**:343-358  
 Logan County, **V**:181, 192, 197; number of Swedes  
     in, 1900, **III**:306  
 Logan, Robert, **IV**:267n. 1, 467; Thomas, 283; Dr.,  
     death of, **V**:50n. 35  
 Loge, Sven, **I**:152  
 Lohnes, Edward, **III**:178n. 2, 182, 214; Edward H.,  
     sketch of, 213; George, 213; Ed, **VII**:296  
 Lomice, N.Dak., **IV**:75, 76  
 Lommen, Andrew, **IV**:364  
 Londe, Baptiste la, deposition of, **IV**:640  
 Londonderry, Ireland, 24  
 Lone Fight, Mandan, **II.1**:470  
 Long Bear, Arikara Indian, **VII**:98  
 Long Butte Creek, D.T., **V**:66, 67  
 Long, Cora, **IV**:445; Frank, 445; George C., Dunker,  
     Can do, N.Dak., 91; Maj. S. H., expedition of,  
     186; Rev. J. Henry, 177  
 Long Hair, Pierre Garreau's Indian name, **VII**:41  
 Long Lake, Minn., **VII**:118  
 Long Lance Creek, D.T., **V**:78  
 Long, Major S. H., **I**:378, **II.1**:94, **III**:491, 546, 548;  
     expedition of, **I**:217, **III**:546; expedition of 1823,  
     Red River Valley, **IV**:256  
 Long X Cattle Co., **IV**:46; outfit, 44, 46; ranch, 59;  
     **V**:157, 158  
 Longteus, \_\_\_\_\_, constable, **IV**:484  
 Lonne, Rev., J. I., **VII**:220, 230  
 Loomis, Col. John S., **III**:342  
 Loon, Gus, **V**:32n. 18  
 Loor, John, **IV**:399  
 Loovey, Harry, **IV**:354  
 Loras, Rt. Rev., **III**:102  
 Lord, 2<sup>nd</sup> Lt. Thomas, **III**:188  
 Lord, C. J., Cando, N.Dak., **IV**:85  
 Lorenz, Albert, **IV**:77; Bernard, 77; Charles W., 77;  
     Dr. M. E., 75; Frank, 77; M., 70; Matthew, 63,  
     64, 65  
 Lorimer, Capt. de, **III**:428, 432, 434; **IV**:573, 579  
 Lossius, Dr. M., **VII**:176  
 Lostuen, John Pederson, **III**:173  
 Loucisse, \_\_\_\_\_, deposition of, **IV**:506  
 Loud-Sounding-Good-Voice (Ho-ton-ho-was-te),  
     Dakota warrior, **V**:252  
*Louisa*, Missouri River steamboat, **II.1**:285  
 Louisiana Territory, purchase of, **V**:170  
 Louisville, Ky., **II.2**:148, 149, 155  
*Louisville*, Missouri River steamboat, **II.1**:345  
 Lounsberry, Col. Clement A., **III**:97, 99, **IV**:109;  
     article by, **I**:299-310  
 Lousada, St. L., **IV**:443  
 Love, Jane, **V**:23, 24; Robert, **V**:24; Sarah Hemphill,  
     **V**:24  
 Lovell, Capt., **I**:423-429  
 Lovsness, Engel, **VII**:151  
 Lowe, Simpson, **II.1**:204; Eugene, **IV**:425; Mary A.,  
     425; Thomas, 832, 834  
 Lowell, Jacob, **I**:299-310; George L., **IV**:415; Jake,  
     **VII**:72  
 Lower Cheyenne Agency, S.Dak., **VII**:127  
 Lower Red River District, **IV**:655, 669; Northwest  
     Co. post at, **III**:358  
 Lowery, Anna, **IV**:446; George H., 446; Nancy, 446;  
     Thomas, 446  
 Lowry, D. J., **I**:159; Thomas, **IV**:418  
 Loyd, John, **IV**:440; Thomas, 443  
 Loyland, A., **VII**:160; A. N., 161n.; Halvor, death of,  
     160n.; Inger, 160; John, 160; Nils Oleson, 160;  
     Mrs. Nils Oleson, 160; Ole, 160; Ole Sr., 160;  
     Tarje, 160; Tollef, 160; T. F., 160  
 Loynes, Edward, **III**:235; Gertrude, 235; James A.,  
     235; John W., 235; Mary, 235; Hazel J., article  
     by, **III**:324-336  
 Luardasha, J., **IV**:398  
 Lubeck, Carl August, **III**:261  
 Lucas, deserted from U.S. Army, **VII**:130  
 Lucca, N.Dak., Presbyterian church organized in,

IV:145  
 Luce, William, VII:322  
 Ludwig, Elias, IV:407  
 Luegumkloster, Denmark, I:178, 179  
 Luella, Missouri River steamboat, II.1:328, 336.33  
 Luez, Capt., II.2:10  
 Luke, D. W., IV:125  
 Lull, Cornelius P. V., II.2:11, 94, 98; Julius E., 98; Mary, 98  
 Luna, Hudson's Bay Co. brig, III:441  
 Lunak, John, III:233  
 Lund, C., III:257; Charles, III:277; Rev. E., III:275; Lemuel K., II.2:92; Martin, I:opp. 136; Sven, 152, 136; Edward, IV:368; George, 368; Lena, 368; Martin, 368; Nellie, 368; Nels, 368; \_\_\_\_\_, Norwegian buried at Fort Abercrombie, VII:147  
 Lundal, N., IV:418  
 Lundeberg, Rev. K. O., VII:208  
 Lundeby, Rev. I. L., VII:220, 230, 269, 270  
 Lundgren, William, III:275  
 Lundquist, Albert, III:276; John, III:276  
 Lunkenheimer, Henry, II.2:96  
 Luolis, Frank, IV:355  
 Lust, Gustavus, IV:355  
 Luther College, Decorah, Ia., VII:179, 203, 233, 240, 250n.; 251n.; 256n.; 259  
 Luther Seminary, VII:240, 251n.; 256n.  
 Lutheran Brethren, VII:208-209, 221-224, 231  
 Lutheran church, influence in Icelandic communities, I:117  
 Lutheran Free church, VII:207, 208, 221, 222, 224, 231  
 Lybeck, Carl August, III:261  
 Lyman, Lewis, Jamestown, N.Dak., IV:137  
 Lynch, Michael, IV:358  
 Lynn, Robert, surveyor, II.1:165  
 Lyon, Rev. David C., I:301, IV:108-155, 162; Rev. William Crosby, IV:101n. 1, 144  
 Lyons, Rev., III:87; William, Jr., III:233  
 Lyren, Abercrombie glee club, VII:189  
 Lyster Prestegjaeld, Norway, VII:174

## M

M'Beth, Andrew, III:378  
 M'Donald (McDonald, Macdonald), Alexander, III:382-474; Allan, 396, 433; Anthony, 409; John, N. W. Co., partner, 352, 364, 392, 396, 406, 427; Mrs. Mary, 181; Mary, 226; mail carrier, 180; Michael, deposition of, 373, 390; Miles, governor of Ossiniboia, 369, 370, 371, 372, 374, 376, 377, 380, 381, 383, 384, 385; governor, Red River Colony, 494; William, 231,

418, 419; Virginia, 226  
 M'Donnell. *See* M'Donnell, McDonell, Macdonell  
 M'Eachern, Hector, III:370, 371, 386, deposition of, 381  
 M'Gillis, Cuthbert, IV:290; Hugh, 253, 534-573  
 M'Kay, Angus, III:421; deposition of, 377; Daniel, 406, 409, 411; Donald, 419; James, 384; Lt. Col. William, 392; Thomas, 394, 395, 399  
 M'Kenzie, Alexander, III:392, 396, 402, 417, 433, 542; Charles, N. W. Co. trader, 359; Daniel, 433; Kenneth, 390, 406, 426, 428, 432, 433; Roderick, 394  
 M'Kinnon, Donald, III:380, 385, deposition of, 389; Neil, 375, deposition of, 379  
 M'Lean (McLean), Alexander, III:391, deposition of, 387; Lauchlin, 384, 385; Nathaniel, Indian Agent, Dakota tribes of Minnesota, 521, report of 1852, Minnesota treaty of 1851, 522.  
 M'Lellan, Archibald, 396, 422; Archibald Norman, 373, 396, 401, 406  
 M'Murrie, Thomas, III:396, 400  
 M'Nabb, John, deposition of, III:431  
 M'Naughton, Duncan, III:404  
 M'Nolty, Patrick, deposition of, III:386  
 M'Pherson, Catherine, III:383  
 Ma-ka-le-de, V:268  
 Ma-za-ku-te-ma-ni (Cloud Man), Dakota warrior, V:262  
 Ma-zo-ma-ni, Dakota warrior, V:262  
 MacDonell, Alexander, II.1:117, 120, 124; leads attack on Selkirk Settlement, II.1:125; Capt. Miles, II.1:92-132; arrested, 103, 125  
 Macfarlane, Andrew, II.1:120  
 Machicabbaou, Indian, IV:517, 521, 522  
 Machovec, Joseph, IV:76  
 Mack, Fred, II.2:113  
 MacKenzie, Sir Alexander, IV:202; account of travels, II.1:86, 87  
 Mackimmie, William, III:233  
 Mackinaw, boat; with miners, II.1:292, 293  
 Mackintosh, I:373  
 MacLean, Charles, II.1:115, 116  
 MacLeod, John, diary of, II.1:115-138; Malcolm, II.1:107, 108, 109, 122, 123, 134  
 "MacLeod Manuscript: Diary etc. of Chief Trader, John MacLeod, Senior, of Hudson's Bay Company, Red River Settlement, 1811, The," II.1:106-138  
 MacLeod Manuscript, II.1:105, 107, 135  
 Macomb, Brevet Col. John N., II.1:379-391; II.1:392-415; Brig. Gen., III:209  
 Macrorie, A. C., IV:376; Harry, 376; Howard, 376; Lizzie, 376; Nora L., 376; Rutherford, 376  
 Madden, M. S., IV:417

Madison, Frank, **IV**:403  
 Madison, Wis., **V**:28; **VII**:174, 203, 204  
 Madson, John, **VII**:169, 186n.  
 Magean, \_\_\_\_\_, **IV**:516  
*Magenta*, Missouri River steamboat, **II.1**:268  
 Mager, John F., **III**:99  
 Maggleson, H. G., **IV**:427  
 Magicubacori, Indian chief, **IV**:612  
 Maginnis, Pat, **IV**:420  
 Magnuson, A., **VII**:175  
 Magnusson, Pall, **I**:121  
 Maham, Capt. Bradley, **I**:426  
 Maher, J. W., **III**:240  
 Mahkahto County, **V**:174, 175  
 Mahni, Albert, **IV**:411; Charles, 411; George, 411;  
     Grace, 412; Jennie, 408; John, 408; Laura, 408;  
     Melissa, 411; Milton, 412; Robert, 412; Worth,  
     412  
 Mahoney, Thomas, **III**:95; Arthur, **IV**:42  
 Mail delivery, between forts, **I**:423-429; in N.Dak.,  
     **I**:422, **III**:179, 180  
 Main, Belle, **IV**:416; C. E., 416; L. W., 416; R. W.,  
     416  
 Mainville, Francois, **IV**:590, 609, 613  
 Maisonneuve, Father, **I**:219  
*Majestic*, steamboat, **II.2**:155  
*Major Anderson*, steamboat, **II.1**:155  
 Mako, Rev. J. F., Catholic priest, **V**:116  
 Malbert, Nels, **IV**:411  
 Malcolm, McLean Co., Swedes in, **III**:276  
 Maldrum, head man of Choteau and Co., **VII**:84  
 Male, Charles, **III**:90; Mrs. Charles, **III**:87  
 Malek, Anton, J., **IV**:75  
 Malette, J. W., Casselton, N.Dak., **IV**:137  
 Malin, J. W., **II.1**:416  
 Malis, Thomas, **IV**:857  
 Mallum, Louis, **IV**:418  
 Malnouri, Charles, **I**:345, 349, 373; **VII**:98  
 Malo, Father, **I**:246  
 Maloney, Ed., **IV**:405; John, 405; Mary, 405  
 Malroy, James F., **IV**:355  
 Maltese Cross ranch, **VII**:322, 323n.  
 Malton, G. S., quartermaster, Northern Rangers,  
     **II.2**:95  
 Mananah, Minn., **VII**:118  
 Mancill, George, **III**:233  
 Mandan Four Stick game (Man-i-dop), description of,  
     **I**:445; pieces of, **I**:446  
 Mandan horn ornaments, **I**:456  
 Mandan Indians, **I**:433-459; survivors of the smallpox  
     of 1837, 436; Northwest Fur Col, visit to, 368,  
     369; Knife River Indian villages, 433; Henry's  
     visit to, 367, 372; David Thompson visit to, 372,  
     380; F. A. Larocque's visit to, 370, 373; tepees,  
     **I**:opp. 434, 435; letter to Pres. Grant, **II.1**:467;  
     **III**:350, 453, 498; visit of Alex. Henry, Jr., 358;  
     historic visits to, 359; legend of Corn Silk, 688-  
     707; **V**:132; battle with Chippewas, 1840,  
     **V**:131; delegation goes to Washington, **VI**:38;  
     cede lands to United States, 42; friends of  
     Arikara, 63; smallpox, 181; send peace pipe to  
     Arikara, 203; **VII**:32; village on the Missouri  
     River, 88  
 Mandan, N.Dak., **IV**:73  
 Mandan village, Fort Clark, description of, **II.1**:499  
 "Mandans and Grosventres, The," **I**:433-459  
 Mandans, Hidatsas, and Arikaras, villages of,  
     **II.1**:498-508  
 Mandt, Ole, **VII**:166n.; P.O., 166n.  
 Manely, Edwin, **IV**:405; George, 405; John, 405;  
     Lizzie, 405; William, 405  
 Manger, Stark, **IV**:436  
 Manika, Henry, **IV**:407  
 Manitoba, Canada, **VII**:218, 270; and its historical  
     connection to ND, **II.1**:79-138; post, **IV**:500,  
     668-829  
*Manitoba*, Missouri River steamboat, **II.1**: 232, 239;  
     Red River steamboat, **I**:99, **III**:561, **VII**:95  
 Manitoo Lake post, **IV**:657-704  
 Mankato, Minn., **IV**:64; hanging of Indians as  
     punishment, **VII**:117  
 Manley, C. L., **IV**:394; E. M., 394; Ell, 378, H. A.,  
     394  
 Manney, Lt. J. A., **IV**:349  
 Manning, Eugene, **II.2**:92; Daniel, **IV**:46, 47; Daniel,  
     448; John, 448; Michael, 448  
 Mansfield, Grace, **III**:208; Jared, 208; 1<sup>st</sup> Lt. Francis,  
     **IV**:352  
 Manson, Donald, **IV**:658-834  
 Mantie, John, **IV**:366  
 Mantor, Capt. Peter, **II.2**:89  
 "Manufacture of the Horn Ornaments of the  
     Mandans, The," **I**:456-445; illustrations, **I**:457,  
     459  
 Manvel, D.T., **II.1**:164  
 Many, John, **IV**:358  
 Manypenny, Rev. Louis, **III**:716, 719, 720  
 Map of delegate districts, Constitutional Convention,  
     1889, **III**:111, 152  
 Maple River, crossing of by Capt. Fisk's expedition,  
     **II.2**:43, **III**:182; **V**:54 l; **VII**:209, 213, 215  
 Maple Shyenne; Swedes in, **III**:264; church in,  
     statistics of Swedish immigrants, **III**:307, 309  
 Mapleton, N.Dak., **III**:113; Presbyterian church  
     organized in, **IV**:139  
*Marcella*, Missouri River steamboat, **II.1**:284, 313,  
     319, 327, 329, 372, 375  
 March from Bismarck to the Little Missouri, story of,

- told by Running Wolf, **VI**:135-149
- March from Fort Lincoln to Powder River, **VI**:57-63, 66-69, 71-85
- Marchand, John, **I**:383
- Marcy, Maj. Gen, **II.1**:368
- Mardell, D.T., history of, **II.1**:202-251; **II.1**:248-250
- Mares, Ed., **IV**:77
- Maria*, steamboat on Missouri River, **II.1**:327
- Maria's River, **II.2**:67
- Marie, Bellanie, deposition of, **IV**:550
- Marietta, Ohio, **VII**:63
- Marion*, Missouri river steamboat, **I**:355
- Markham, Capt. W., **II.2**:89
- Markhus, Rev. L. J., **VII**:216, 229n.
- Markman, Capt., **I**:415
- Marksman, Peter, **II.1**:473-492
- Marmarth, N. Dak., **V**:157, **VII**:246
- Marmion*, Missouri River steamboat, **II.1**:340
- Maroine, George, **II.2**:98
- Marquette, Father, **I**:201, 202; Mrs. J. P., **II.1**:155
- Marquette*, Red River steamboat, **VII**:95
- Marrow, Frank, **IV**:353
- Mars*, steamboat, **II.2**:155
- Marsalois, Baptiste, deposition of, **IV**:614
- Marsellois, Jean Baptiste, deposition of, **IV**:519, 552
- Marsh, Capt. Grant, **II.1**:308n. 1, 416; in command of *Far West*, **VI**:143n.; Abraham, **VII**:126; Andrew, biographical sketch, 126-130, **opp.61**; Capt. Grant, 130; D. W., Fort Berthold, 29; James, 126
- Marsh River, Minn., **VII**:151, 236, 237, 249, 261, 262
- Marshall, Chief Justice John, **III**:502; Gov. William R., Minn., **II.1**:456; \_\_\_\_\_, stage driver, **II.1**:162; J. B., **IV**:350; William R., **VII**:145
- Marshall County, Minn., **VII**:217
- Marshall school, S.Dak., **VII**:206
- Marsolek, Joseph, **IV**:77
- Martin, \_\_\_\_\_, St. Cloud, Minn., **II.2**:12; Edward, **III**:230; Joseph, **II.2**:95; Moses, **I**:383; M. P., **III**:337; Edwin, **IV**:346; Fred, 418; H., 398; M., 398; Mary, 376; W., 398; W. E., 398; W. P., 398; \_\_\_\_\_, Fort Buford, **VII**:99
- Martin County, **V**:194, 205, 223
- Martinet, Emil, **IV**:411
- Martins Falls post, **IV**:808, 823, 838
- Martinson, Ole, **VII**:155
- Marty, Bishop Martin, **I**:245, 255, 266, 267, 268, 271; Abbot, **III**:239
- Marvin, George. B, **II.2**:94; John B., quartermaster, Northern Rangers, **II.1**:95
- Marx, E. W., **IV**:420
- Mary McDonald*, Missouri River steamboat, **II.1**:328, 344, 373, 375, 376, 378
- Mary, N.Dak., **IV**:51
- Masek, Albert, **IV**:77; Peter, 77
- Mason, D. H., **III**:88; Frank N., **III**:233; Sarah, **II.1**:178; E., **IV**:396; H. C., 419; Jane, 419; Rev. \_\_\_\_\_, 788, 822, 836
- Masonic Lodge, D.T., **V**:43, 44
- Massachusetts Historical Society, **I**:59
- Massacre at Seven Oaks, **II.1**:79-138, **III**:404
- Massacre of Montana gold miners, **I**:346
- Massengale, Frank, **IV**:360
- Massie, W. R., **II.1**:267n. 3, 417
- Masta, J. B., deposition of, **IV**:576
- Masters, Henry, **II.1**:112
- Matatope, Mandan chief, **II.1**:465
- Matheson, John, **III**:378, 379, 383, 421; John, **III**:384; John, **IV**:481
- Mathews, Washington, Fort Buford, **II.1**:468; translation of Grosventre language, **I**:69-72; his *Ethnography and Philology of the Hidatsa Indians*, referred to, **I**:373, 436; Edwin B., **VII**:104n.; Elizabeth B., 104n.; George A., 303; James R., 104n.; John C., 104n.; Mrs. Robert C., 104n.; Robert C., biographical sketch of, 96-104, **opp.96**, 104n.; William H., 104n.; Eliza, **IV**:346; Frank, 445; George, 445; Henry, 445; J. C., 445; Kate, 445; Margaret, 346; Mathilda, 409; Phil, 445; Robert, 346; Robert Jr., 346; Sarah, 445; Thomas, 445; Will, 445; Thomas, **V**:165
- Mathias, Ellen, **IV**:360; Robert, 360; Robert Jr., 360
- Mathieson, Elmer, **IV**:424
- Mathis, E. C., **IV**:441; Clarissa, 441; E. F., 441; H. E., 441; O. G., 441
- Mathy, Capt. Edward G., **III**:195, 234
- Matson, Andrew, **III**:458; Matts, **III**:260
- Matthey, Capt., Watteville Reg., **III**:425, 433, 434; Capt. Frederick, **IV**:563-635
- Mattie Stephens*, Missouri River steamboat, **II.1**:284
- Mattson, Benjamin, **III**:267; Rev. J. ., **III**:266; Ola, **III**:267
- Matuska, Joseph, **IV**:71
- Maule, Lt. Col., **III**:392
- Mauseth, Nels O., sketch of, **III**:175
- Mauvaise coulee, **V**:213, **VII**:289
- Maw, George, **IV**:409; Ira, 41 Lottie, 409; Wright, 409
- Maximilian, Alexander Philip, **I**:358-380
- Maxwell, Harriet, **IV**:344; Henry, 786, 787, 818, 834; Henry, 344; John, 344; Mary, 344; Otho, 344
- Maxwell House, Nashville, Tenn., **VII**:66
- May, \_\_\_\_\_, **I**:374; Ethel J., article by, **IV**:179-234; Lt. W. A., **IV**:349; Minnie, member park board, **VI**:215
- Mayanthes, G., **IV**:358
- Mayer, Charles W., **IV**:355
- Mayhew, Ambrose, **II.2**:95

Mayniham, John, **IV**:355  
 Mayo, H. H., St. Cloud, Minn., **II.2**:13, 92, 93  
 Mayrand, Rev. Arsene, **I**:218; **IIApp**:1-34  
 Mayville, N. Dak., **III**:272, 273; **VII**:213, 216n.; 223, 224n.; 228, 261, 262n.; 270, 277, 283n.  
 McAhon, Dan, **IV**:434  
 McAlister, Basha, **IV**:410; Ben R. M., 410; Mary, 410; Susan, 410; W., 410  
 McAlpen, John, **II.2**: 96  
 McAlvey, George, **III**:232  
 McAndrew, James, **IV**:135  
 McAnny, Mike, **IV**:358  
 McArthur, Malcolm, **III**:234; post commander at Fort Totten, **III**:193, 194; Henry, **IV**:355  
 McAskill, Alexander, Mont., **VII**:99  
 McAuley, \_\_\_\_\_, **IV**:616, 619, 621; Angus, 481  
 McBane, Alex., **V**:46  
 McBarry, Wellington, **III**:230  
 McBean, John, **IV**:695, 713; William, 724-836; Adam, 30-826; Alex., deposition of, 515, 528, 554; Andrew, 481  
 McBeth, C. C., **II.1**:97; C., **II.2**:93  
 McBride, \_\_\_\_\_, **I**:349; John, **I**:372  
 McCain, Clifford, **IV**:405  
 McCallum, John, **IV**:756-835  
 McCamley, Alfred, **I**:345  
 McCanna, Alice, **IV**:415; Bridget, 418; C., 418; David, 418; Esther, 415; J. T., 415; James J., 415; M. A., 415; M. H., 415; M. J., 415; Maria, 414; Mary, 414; S. M., 418; Thomas, 414; Margaret, **VII**:102  
 McCanna, N.Dak., **VII**:238  
 McCare, Joseph, **II.2**:101  
 McCargo, Robert, **IV**:589; deposition of, 588  
 McCarthy, Sheriff Charles, **I**:244; Rev. C. W., **IV**:135, 176, 178  
 McCarty, Bridget, **II.2**:99; \_\_\_\_\_, Winnipeg, Canada, **VII**:95; John, 129  
 McCauley, David, **III**:158; at Fort Abercrombie, **II.2**:94, 96, 97; deputy postmaster, **II.2**:32; J., letter from, **II.2**:11; Judge, **I**:416; David, **V**:29n. 9; David, **VII**:72  
 McCauleyville, Minn., **II.1:opp.** 18, 20, 27, **III**:88, 172; **IV**:63; **V**:29; **VII**:69, 70, 97  
 McClellan, John, I, 142  
 McClelland, steamboat, **II.2**:163  
 McClosky, **VII**:300  
 McClure, P. F., State Commissioner of Immigration, N.Dak., **IV**:96; \_\_\_\_\_, pioneer settler, **VII**:275; Elizabeth, 126  
 McComb, J. W., **II.1**:379; James, Stillwater, Minn., **VII**:92  
 McConnell, Wilson, **III**:233  
 McCord, Thomas, J. P., **III**:374, 382, 392, 408, 412  
 McCorkele, John G., **IV**:379  
 McCormack and Griggs, Grand Forks, N.Dak., **VII**:94  
 McCormack, M. L., pilot on the Red River, **VII**:95, 172  
 McCormick, John, **III**:233  
 McCormick reaper, **VII**:163  
 McCoy, C. W., **IV**:365; Mamie, 365; Rev. John, 141  
 McCracken, Hugh, **I**:372  
 McCradie, Robert, **IV**:135; Stuart, 135  
 McCrea, \_\_\_\_\_, Drayton, N. Dak., **II.1**:165  
 McCullum, John, **IV**:267n. 1  
 McCumber, P. J., address by, **II.1**:73-77  
 McCune, Belle, **IV**:415; J. H., 415; L. F., 415  
 McDearman, John K., **II.1**:265  
 McDermot, Andrew, **IV**:267n. 1, 273, 276, 285n. 2; Thomas, 283  
 McDonald, Archibald, **III**:377, 378, 386, 387, 420; A., **IV**:349, 432; Alexander, 604, 609; Alex., 364; Allan, 715-784; Angus, 771-833; Archibald, 482, 485, 574, 651-833; Edwin, 351; Donald, 481; Duncan, 486; Hector, 484, 485; Hector, deposition of, 485; James, 659; John, 460-631, 660; John, deposition of, **IV**:579, 582, 592; Harry, **V**:122; James, **VII**:119; May, 288n.; Mrs. A., 287; Samuel, 306n.  
 McDonell, John, **IV**:681, 696, 697  
 McDonevan, Bridget, **IV**:344; Jane, 344; Johnny, 344; Louisa, 344; Otto, 344; Pat, 344; Silas, 344  
 McDonnell, Alexander, **IV**:453-618, deposition of, 518, 547, letters of, 490; Alexander, sheriff of Red River Colony, 498-539, deposition of, 532, 547, 554; Allan, 532-563, 714-853, deposition of, 561-592; Anthony, 516-519, deposition of, 517, 531; Archibald, 490; John, 542, 665, 666, 692; John, deposition of, 561; Michael, 458, 459; Miles, 245, 455-640; Miles, deposition of, 461-463, 485, 487, 640; order issued by, 463; proclamation issued by, 458, 474  
 McDougall, \_\_\_\_\_, **IV**:619, 633; Alexander, (H.B.C.) deposition of, 620; Angus, 417; C., 417; George, 416; John, 416; H., 417; K., 416; Lettie, 417; M., 416; R., 416  
 McDougall, Mary, **II.1**:237; George, **IV**:651-828; Innes, 622; deposition of, 624, 625; James, 678; John, 218, 629, 630; John, deposition of, 626, 628, 631; escorts pack-train, **VI**:31; joins Reno, 101n.  
 McDowell, Catherine A., **I**:325  
 McDugall, \_\_\_\_\_, **IV**:617, 618  
 McEllery, James, **I**:355-380; Joseph, 346  
 McElroy, James J., **IV**:353  
 McFadden, William, **III**:230  
 McFadgen, Annie, **IV**:417; D., 417; E., 417; Lizzie,

- 417; M., 417; Mary, 417; T., 417  
 McFarland, James, **IV**:427  
 McFarlane, \_\_\_\_\_, **IV**:615, 622  
 McFetridge, James O., **I**:373  
 McGahan, Robert W., **IV**:377  
 McGarry, James, **II**.1:359  
 McGary, Patrick, **IV**:351  
 McGee, Emmet, **IV**:414; Isabel, 414; James P., 414;  
 John C., 414; Mary E., 414; William, 414  
 McGetchin, Archie, **IV**:348  
 McGill, A. R., **VII**:299  
 McGillis, Hugh, **III**:396, 406, 407, 433  
 McGillivray, Michael, **I**:341, 373; Duncan, clerk, N.  
 W. Co., **III**:360; Simon, letter of, 413; William,  
 412, 432, 434, 435; Archibald, **IV**:618; Joseph,  
 657, 658; John, 579, 621; John, letter to, 616;  
 letter of, 617; Josh., 650; Rev. F. E., 141; Simon,  
 454-625, 651-779; Simon, deposition of, 632;  
 William, 460-600, 659, 674, 679; deposition of,  
 538-583, 639  
 McGogg, E. K., **IV**:368  
 McGovern, Alice, **IV**:414; Daniel, 414; Edward, 414;  
 John, 414; Maggie, 414; Mary, 414; Susan, 414;  
 William, 414  
 McGowan, Henry, **VII**:108  
 McGrann, Kate, **V**:42, 44n. 32  
 McGrath, Rosa, **III**:234  
 McGraw, Daniel, **VII**:109  
 McGregor, Ia., **IV**:64  
 McGregor, James, **II**.2:94; \_\_\_\_\_, mail carrier and  
 store keeper, **II**.1:167; Alex., **IV**:360; Annie,  
 360; John, 360; Kate, 360; Rev. Dugald, **IV**:128,  
 129, 175, 177  
 McGregor, Thomas, 59  
 McGundley, Cora, **IV**:343; Ella, 343; Fred, 343; Lulu,  
 343; Mandy, 343; S., 342; Sarrah, 342  
 McHenry, Columbus, **IV**:356  
 McHenry County, **V**:180, 210, 219-222, 224, 228,  
 240; Icelandic settlement in, **I**:112, fn 1; number  
 of Swedes in, 1900, **III**:306  
 McHenry, N.Dak., **VII**:256  
 McHuge, Chady, **IV**:360  
 McHugh, James V., **II**.1:260  
 McIlroy, Rev. Thomas, **II**.1:209, 250  
 McIntosh County, N.Dak., number of Swedes in,  
 1900, **III**:306; north half, census of 1885,  
**IV**:361; names of all residents in, 362-368;  
 south half, census of 1885, **IV**:369; names of all  
 residents in, 370-372  
 McIntosh, James, **II**.1:126; \_\_\_\_\_, **IV**:617; D., 122;  
 Donald, deposition of, 594, 597; (McKintosh),  
 John, 724-819; William, 663, 834; letter of, 616  
 McIntyre, Malcolm, **II**.2:94, 97; William, **IV**:137  
 McKaig, Ray, member park board, **VI**:219  
 McKay, Alex., **IV**:675; Angus, 481; Donald,  
 deposition of, 517, 518, 547; Donald, 437;  
 James, M. P., 194; John, 700, 741; John R., 500,  
 686-829; John Richard, 496; Rev. D. G., 121-  
 133, 171-177; Thomas, 507-543, 659-755;  
 William, 657-831  
 McKee Major, N. D. Natl. Guard, Troop A, 1st Bat.,  
**V**:120, 121, 125, 126  
 McKee, Rev. John C., **IV**:139, 176  
 McKeever, Chauncy, A. A. G., **III**:198  
 McKelvey, John, **VII**:78  
 McKenney, 1<sup>st</sup> Lt., Westley, **II**.2:102; C. W., **II**.1:269,  
 273, 274, 282, 329; J. P., **II**.1:263, 267, 269, 270,  
 271, 281, 307n. 2, 329; Commissioner of Indian  
 Affairs, **III**:507  
 McKenzie butte, N.Dak., **VII**:99  
 McKenzie, Charles, **I**:373; Kenneth, 373; William,  
**II**.1:162, 169; \_\_\_\_\_, **IV**:622; Alexander, 488-  
 573; Benjamin, 674-757; Daniel, 467-604;  
 Daniel, deposition of, 532-592; Donald, 466-  
 471, 651-836; Hector, 719-837; Henry, 635,  
 deposition of, 639, 641; Hervey, deposition of,  
 631, 632; James, 741; Kenneth, 493-579;  
 Patrick, 795, 818, 833; Rev. D. J., 145;  
 Roderick, 507-594, 649-827; Samuel, 822, 827;  
 Sir Alexander, 454; Alex, **VII**:303; Lieut., killed  
 by Indians, 99  
 McKenzie County, early history of, **IV**:41-57; census  
 summary of 1885, 373; names of all residents in,  
 374; ferries of, 54; **V**:203, 204, 207, 227, 230,  
 236  
 McKenzies (McKenzie) River district, **IV**:650-844  
 McKeon, Dr. James, **IV**:74  
 McKey, James, **III**:552  
 McKinlay (McKinley), Archibald, **IV**:689-836; A. F.,  
**V**:74; A. L., **V**:37, 74, 76n. 84; William,  
**VII**:127, 129  
 McKinney, James P., **II**.1:267-284  
 McKinney, Robt., **IV**:403  
 McKinnon, Donald, **IV**:481, 482, 484  
 McKintosh, John, **IV**:740, 806; William, 649-806  
 McKinzie, D. C., **V**:30, 32  
 McKissick, Charles, **III**:653  
 McKiterick, Alena, **IV**:446; George, 446; Ida, 446;  
 Josephine, 446; Thomas, 446; William, 446  
 McKoskey, John, **IV**:354  
 McKusick, Capt. J. E., Fort Wadsworth, **II**.1:424  
 McLachlan, Hector, **IV**:485; Colin, **V**:76n. 84  
 McLaughlin (M'Laughlin), John, **IV**:273-305, 534-  
 598; John, letter to the Metis and colonists of  
 Red River, 333; Richard, 352  
 McLaughlin, A. C., address delivered by, **I**:53-69,  
**II**.1:79; Charles C., **III**:235; James C., Standing  
 Rock Indian Agent, **II**.1:470, **III**:195, 214; Mrs.



- James, **II.1**:461; John, **III**:396, 432, 433; Dr. John, 492; John G., 235; Mrs. James, 217; Mary L., 235; Mary L., 235; Rupert S., 235; P. J., **V**:56n. 22; Maj. James, **VII**:16
- McLean County, **V**:203, 209, 210, 224-226, 228, 239, 240, 242; number of Swedes in, 1900, **III**:306; Swedes, **III**:275
- McLean, flatboat, **VII**:95
- McLean, Hugh, **II.1**:126; Alexander, **IV**:459-498; deposition of, 486; Archibald, 632; Donald, 755-834; Dugald, 806; Hugh, 518; deposition of, 518, 525; John, 724-758, 824-826; John, conditions in Selkirk settlement, 260; Lachlan, 488; Rev. Charles F., 131, 133
- McLean's ranch, Apple Creek, N.Dak., **VII**:129
- McLellan, Archibald, 534-619; letter to, 551, 620
- McLeman, John, **II.1**:94
- McLeod, A. M., **IV**:520; A. R., 650-777; A. R. Jr., 748, 757, 763, 764, 779; Alexander, 131, 133; Archibald Norman, 466-634; John, 291, 321, 478-633, 650-762; deposition of, 470, 491, 626, 628; John Jr., 723-792; Roderick, 621-624; Capt. George, **VII**:117; D. C., 291n.; 295, 306n.
- McLeod's Lake, **IV**:659-834
- McLillan, William F., **IV**:351
- McIntosh County, **V**:197
- McLoughlin, David, **IV**:770-832; John, 650-835; John Jr., 757, 807; John Jr., surgeon, 754-801
- McLoughlin, Philip, **V**:56n. 21
- McManus, Edward, **II.2**:92
- McMartin, William, Jr., **II.1**:111
- McMaster, Civil War draft evader, **VII**:122
- McMillan, Allan, **IV**:751-782; James, 651-745; William, 283, 742; member of Holmes party, **V**:63n. 51
- McMinnigan, Dan, **IV**:405
- McMullen, Rev. Danier, **II.1**:474
- McMurray, Thomas, **IV**:534-792, 810; William, 762-825
- McNab, John, **IV**:519-607; deposition of, 588, 639
- McNabb, John, narrative of, **III**:431-434
- McNamara, James, **IV**:355
- McNaughton, D., **IV**:485; John, 519
- McNeal, S. D., **IV**:364
- McNear, George W., **I**:243, 244
- McNeill, Hector, **IV**:621, 622, 623, 624; deposition of, 615, 620; William H., 723-833
- McPhail, Col., **VII**:56; Sandy, 91, 92
- McPherson, Capt. Henry, **II.1**:264; E. B., Jr., **II.1**:417; Henry, **II.1**:417; Andrew, **IV**:767-822; Donald, 561-568; John, 786, 801, 818, 833; Murdoch, 652-777
- McPherson County, **V**:182, 191, 197
- McQueen, J. F., member park board, **VI**:220
- McQuesten, Rev. Rockwood, 122, 123
- McRae, John, **VII**:173
- McRedi, Francois, **IV**:743
- McRobb, \_\_\_\_\_, **IV**:618; Robert, 568-584; deposition of, 563-608
- McTate, Jane, **II.2**:101; William, **II.1**:101
- McTavish, Alexander, **IV**:679; Dugald, 770-834; James, 577-586; deposition of 580, 584; James C., 595; deposition of, 563, 575, 588, 632; George, 650-761; John, 569; letter of, 620; Simon, 708; William, 722-799, 817, 831; John, **VII**:74
- McVicar, John, **III**:371
- McVicar, John, **IV**:622, 623
- McVille, N.Dak., **VII**:251n.; 256
- McWhinney, J. C., auditor of Kidder County, **V**:215n. 96
- McWilliams, George E., **IV**:416
- Mead, C. W., general manager, Northern Pacific Railway Col., **III**:337
- Meagher, Gen. Thomas F., **II.1**:446, 449
- Meares, Lt., British Navy, **IV**:205, 206
- Medary, Early Dakota town, **II.1**:141
- Medawakanton Dakota Sioux, **III**:500, 508; lands of, **III**:518; visit to Washington, D.C., **III**:510;
- Medawewin, Chippewa ceremony, **V**:96, 97
- medicine lodge, **II.2**:66-67
- Medicine Bottle, Sioux outlaw, **II.2**:129, **III**:243
- Medicine Creek, D.T., **V**:79
- Medicine Dance Lodge of the Dakotas, **I**:471, 472; feast of, **I**:469
- Medicine Hill, Blunt, S. Dak., boulder mosaic, **I**:85
- Medicine Society, **I**:459-474, dance of, 471-474, feast of, 466-471
- "Medicine Society of the Dakota Indians, The," **I**:459-474
- Medlock, George, 59
- Medora Black-Hills Stage line, broadside of, **VII:opp.313**; history of, 309-323
- Medora, N.Dak., **III**:244; **V**:157; **VII**:311-320, 323n.
- Medora Stage and Forwarding Co., **VII**:320n.; 321
- "Medora-Black Hills Stage Line, The," **VII**:309-323
- Meehan, Michael, **II.1**:164
- Mehan, Thomas, **IV**:392
- Mehle, John, **IV**:360, **VII**:270, 275
- Meiny, John, **III**:231
- Meirill, Erwin, **IV**:438; Joslen, 438
- Meis, Elizabeth, **IV**:370; John, 370
- Mekinock, N.Dak., **VII**:159, 170-172, 181n.
- Meldrum, agent at Fort Union, **II.2**:61
- Melette, Gov. Arthur C., **III**:125, 129
- Melonowsky, John, **IV**:67
- Melrose, Minn., **III**:560
- Memkie, Ernest, **III**:233

Menard, Pierre, **I**:374  
Mendenhall, Rev. H. G., **IV**:126, 130, 133  
Mendota, Minn., **III**:101, 102, 107, 217, 499, 549;  
treaty at, **III**:515  
Mennonite Church: history of, **III**:327; in Canada,  
**II**.1:236, 237; in Cavalier County, **III**:325;  
settlement in N.Dak., **III**:324-336; **VII**:95  
“Mennonite Settlements in North Dakota,” **III**:324-  
336  
Menominee, Wis., **III**:172  
Menomonie Indians, **III**:505  
Mentone Hall, **VII**:78  
Mercer Co.,  
Mercer County, N.Dak., number of Swedes in, 1900,  
**III**:306; census summary of 1885, **IV**:375;  
names of all residents in, 376-382; **V**:187, 189,  
190, 194, 207, 208, 224, 226-231, 233, 234, 236,  
237; **VII**:245  
Mercer, John, **IV**:348; John Jr., 348; Kate, 348; Lena,  
348; Maggie, 348; Richard, 348; Sarah, 348  
Merchant, Joseph, **IV**:441  
Merchants Hotel, Bismarck, N.Dak., **VII**:100  
Merchants Hotel, St. Paul, Minn., **V**:84  
Merrell (Merrill), James D., **III**:231, 236  
Merrell, C. C., **IV**:365  
Merriam, Wilder and Anderson, St. Paul, **VII**:97  
Merrick, Rev. Austin, **II**.1: 480  
Merrifield D., **IV**:370; Douglas, 365  
Merrill, Frances, **I**:329; \_\_\_\_\_, **IV**:46  
Merrit, Frank, **II**.1:250  
Merrys House post, **IV**:657, 672, 688, 689, 704  
Merther, Ann, **IV**:392; Bridget, 392; Kate, 392;  
Michael, 392; Patrick, 392; Thomas, 392; .  
Thomas Jr., 392  
Merwin, Byron, **IV**:355  
Mesani, Lieut., **III**:434  
Messer, Reuben, **II**.2:101  
Mestre, Rev., **I**:220, **III**:106  
Methodist Church, establishment of in Dakota  
Territory, **I**:310-318, **II**.1:171-178, **IV**:108  
Methodist Episcopal Church, establishment of school,  
**II**.1:473-492; in Fargo, **I**:310-318  
Metzer, Barbara, **IV**:371; Jacob, 371; Peter, 371  
Mexico, Missouri River steamboat, **II**.1:315  
Meyer, Joseph, **IV**:77  
Meyers, Henry, **II**.2:100  
Miami, steamboat, **II**.1:155  
Michaelson, Bertha, **III**:288  
Michelle, French woodman, **VII**:85, 85n., 87  
Michels, Arthur, **III**:236; Edward, **III**:236; Ellen,  
**III**:236; James, **III**:203, 204, 221, 236, mail  
carrier, **III**:205; James, Jr., **III**:236; James Sr.,  
sketch of, **III**:218; Violet, **III**:236  
Michen, Ojibway half breed, **III**:720  
Michigan Territory, **V**:170  
Michilimackinack, post at, **IV**:468  
Michils, James, **III**:187n. 1, 219  
Mickelson, M., **IV**:443  
Mickesh, Frank, **IV**:65  
Mickles, \_\_\_\_\_, **IV**:616  
Middle Church, Minn., **III**:105  
Middleton, John, **I**:383, **IV**:443  
Midinger, Adam, **IV**:363; Andarus, 363; Cathrina,  
.363; Christina, 363; Fredric, 363; Madalina,  
363  
Midway, N.Dak., **VII**:291n.; 292  
Mik, Andrew, **IV**:78  
Mikes, Frank, **IV**:64; Jacob, 64; Wenzl, 64  
Mikesh, Wenzl, **IV**:71  
Mikkelsen, Jens, **VII**:156  
Milckin, Harry, **IV**:405  
Miles City, Mont., **V**:166; **VII**:102, 103, 245, 316,  
322  
Miles, Robert, **IV**:649-705  
Milhouse, George W., 55  
military experiences, in Dakota Territory, **III**:242-246  
Military road, between Fort Benton and Fort Walla-  
Walla, **II**.2:38; in North Dakota, **I**:423  
Milk River, Father Genin at, **I**:272-292; **II**.2:44, 64,  
65  
Milk River Valley, **III**:216  
Mill in Grand Forks, N.Dak., **VII**:75  
Millard, Ezra, **II**.1:141  
Mille Lacs, N. W. Co. post, **III**:358  
Miller, \_\_\_\_\_, Col. Sibley’s expedition, **II**.2:81;  
\_\_\_\_\_, mate of *Robert Campbell, Jr.*, **II**.1:274,  
murder of, **II**.1:283; Charles F., U.S. deputy  
marshal, **I**:244; Ignace, **II**.1:219; John, arrest of,  
**II**.1:284; Mrs. Nicolena Schmidt, 158, fn 1; Sgt.  
Fred, **II**.2:110; James B., **II**.2:98  
Miller, A. W., **IV**:421; Anna. 432; Anna M., 434;  
Anna R., 98; Belle, 421; C. D., 421; E. S., 145;  
Isiah, 352; J., 398; Jennie, 434; Joel H., 98; John,  
434; Jones. 434; Kate, 419; Katie, 98; M. J., 421;  
Maggie, 434; Mary, 434; Nellie, 349; R. C., 421;  
R. S., 421; Rev. J. R., 84; Rev. Levi E., 91;  
Sarah, 434; U. C., 421; Valley, 434; W. C., 421;  
W. F., 421; W. T., 419; William, 379  
Miller, C. P., A. Q. M., **III**:226; H. F., delegate  
Constitutional Convention, 1889, 146, 149;  
John, 346; Louis, 203; Gov. John, **V**:121, 125;  
Joseph, **VII**:127  
Mills, James, **II**.2:96; Wallace P., **II**.2:98; Willis,  
**IV**:406  
Milman. Dr. T., **IV**:217  
Milnor, N.Dak. Presbyterian church organized in,  
**IV**:145  
Miloy, Joseph, **IV**:354

- Milton, Penn., **V**:24, 26  
Milton, Sidney, **IV**:355  
Milwaukee, Wis., **V**:28, **VII**:158, 174, 197, 300  
Min-i-a-ki-ha-ma-to. *See* Bear-on-the-Water.  
Mine, J. B., deposition of, **IV**:609, 610  
Minehan, M. F., **III**:206n. 2  
Miner, Capt., **III**:198  
*Miner*, Missouri River steamboat, **II.1**:328, 339, 343, 344, 345, 354, 369, 372, 373, 390, 407; report of trip on, **II.1**:392-415; **VII**:23  
Mingusville, Mont., **V**:160  
Mini-mi-ta-ch.; Mandan holy place, **I:opp.** 431, 435  
Minitaree Indians. *See* Hidatsa Indians.  
Minneapolis and Northern Elevator Co., **VII**:294  
Minneapolis, Minn., **VII**:137, 175, 181, 181n., 183n., 203, 226, 237, 247n., 269, 300  
*Minneapolis Star*, **VII**:239  
*Minneapolis Times*, **VII**:239  
Minnesota, **II.2**:103; foreign population in, **I**:182; map of, 1859, **II.2:opp.**8; Norwegians in 1905, **III**:310; population of, in 1860, **III**:553; products for 1870, **III**:556; railroad and warehouse commission, **III**:615; Swedes in 1900, **III**:250; territorial census for 1850, **III**:550; U. S. census of, 1860, **II.2**:98; U.S. census of, 1865, **II.2**:101  
Minnesota Massacre. *See* Dakota Conflict of 1862  
Minnesota Point, **VII**:76  
*Minnesota*, Red River steamboat, **III**:561, **VII**:95  
Minnesota River, **V**:255, 256, 267; **VII**:116, 264  
Minnesota Territory, **V**:171, 173, 175  
Minnesota, **V**:171; historical collections, referred to, **V**:92n. 3  
Minnesota Volunteer Infantry, Fifth Regt. Co. D, **II.2**:10; Fourth Regt. Co. D, **II.2**:9,10; Second Regt., Co. A, **II.2**:9; Second Regt., Co. B, **II.2**:9; Seventh Regt. Co. D, Colt's rifles, **II.2**:30  
Minnewaukan, Indian legend of, **I**:476  
*Minnie D.*, Devils Lake steamboat, **VII**:301, 301n.  
Minogishig, **II.1**:473-492  
Minors, Capt., **IV**:659  
Minot, N.Dak., **IV**:73, **V**:241, **VII**:170  
Minto, N.Dak., Presbyterian church organized in, **IV**:123  
"Minutes of the Council of the Northern Department of Rupert's Land 1830 to 1843, Being the Transaction and Enactment of the Rules of the Country During That Period, With Accompanying Documents, The," **IV**:644-865; for 1830, 649; for 1831, 663; for 1832, 679; for 1833, 694, 712; for 1835, 713; for 1836, 727; for 1837, 745; for 1839, 761; for 1840, 777; for 1842, 809; for 1843, 824  
Misani, de M. Regiment, **III**:417  
Misell, C. J., **IV**:399; M. 399  
Mishequt, Chippewa medicine man, **V**:132, 134  
Missani, Lt. John Theodore, 542, 543, 565, 579, 583; deposition of, 563, 564, 582, 594, 596, 599  
Mission, of Jesuits at Coeur d'Alene, **II.2**:71  
Mission schools, Yellow Medicine agency, **V**:255  
Missionary work, of Methodist Episcopal Church, **II.1**:473-492; of missionaries on the Red River, **II.1**:133  
Mississippi River, **V**:251, 252, 255; **VII**:274  
Mississippi Sioux, annuities for, **III**:509  
Missouri Fur Co., **I**:368, 372, 377  
Missouri Lodge No. 2 of C. S. P. S., **IV**:78  
Missouri River, **II.2**:140; commerce on, **II.1**:387-390; description of, **II.1**:380; formation, **II.1**: 401, 404, 408; gold mines, **II.2**:78; improvement of navigation, **II.1**:384-386; obstacles to navigation, **II.1**:379; passenger traffic, **II.1**:388; report on from 1867, **II.1**:379-391; steamboats engaged in, **II.1**:387, 388; **IV**:669; **VII**:244, 245; crossed by Fisk expedition, 7  
Missouri Synod, **VII**:203  
Missouri, **V**:170; territory, **V**:170, 171  
Missouris, deputation at Prairie du Chien, **III**:508  
Mitchell, Ben, **IV**:343; David, justice of peace, 594, 607-609; Henry, 343; King, 343; Lucele, 343; Mathilda, 343; Orel, 343; William, 786, 801, 808, 818, 833  
Mitchell, Col. David D., **I**:374; David, **III**:392 Gen. R. Z., report of Capt. Freeman to, **II.2**:18, 20; Mrs. Marie, **II.1**:257; W. B., letters to, **II.2**:77; \_\_\_\_\_, member of Holmes party, **V**:62, 62n.  
Mitchell County, Ia., **VII**:156, 168, 169, 172  
Mitchell Creek, D.T., **V**:78  
Mitchelle, employee of American Fur Co., **I**:349, 374  
Mix, Capt. Charles H., **II.2**:33, 89  
Mo, Anders, **VII**:155  
Moaas, Knut Steenerson, **VII**:156, 156n.  
Modetle, O. B., **IV**:343; O. D., 343; Otto, 343; Thomas, 343; Zachariah, 343  
Moe, H. I., **III**:162  
Moen, Erick, **III**:165; Ole I., **III**:162, sketch of, 175; John, **IV**:365; M. C., 365; Helge, **VII**:171n.; Lars, 271; Ole, 155, 170, 186n.  
*Mohall News*, **V**:244n. 46  
Mohan, D.T., **V**:241  
Mohr, Michael, **III**:95; Adolph, **IV**:358  
Molander, G., **IV**:395  
*Mollie Dozier*, steamboat, **II.1**:321-325  
Monacon Indian Confederacy, **III**:498  
Monaghan, Jane, **IV**:425; John, 425; Mary, 425  
Monan, Antoine, **IV**:283  
Monango. N.Dak., Presbyterian church organized in, **IV**:141.

Mondelet, J. M., J. P., **III**:300, 391, 436, 437  
 Monfort, John, **III**:230  
 Mongeunier, Francis, **IV**:486  
 Monkman, Joseph, **IV**:283; deed of land to, 312  
 Monroe, Lt. Col. John, **I**:423-429; Pres. James, message to Congress, 1825, **III**:507  
 Monson. M., **IV**:432; Rev. J. G., **VII**:178n.; Thomas, 173  
 Montana gold miners, massacre of, **I**:34, **VII**:5, 48-53  
 Montana, **II.1**:287, 313, 315, 329, 371, 376-378; gold mines in, **II.1**:34; Fisk's expeditions to, 1864-1866, **II.1**:421; Montana Territory, **V**:172  
 Montgomery, Dr., **III**:92; Dr. John, **IV**:133; Ella, 425; George W., 425; Ida, 425; J. W., 425; Martha, 424. Peter, deposition of, 570, 577; Robt., 426; Sarah, 425  
 Montgomery, Minn., **IV**:74  
 Monticello, Minn., **II.1**:180, **II.2**:103, **VII**:124  
 Montigny, Charles, **IV**:290  
 Montour, Bonhomme, 508, 543, 552  
 Montreal, **II.1**:110, 126, 132, 133, **III**:402, 403, 407, 408, 425; visited by Lord Selkirk, **II.1**:88,105  
 Montreille, Joseph, **I**:375; Joseph, **IV**:218  
 Montrose, Iowa, **VII**:92  
 Moody, Charles W., **IV**:355; Edward, 742; James, 424  
 Moon Son, Indian family of, **IV**:386  
 Mooney, Martin, **IV**:354  
 Moor, Calvin, **IV**:358; John, 520; John, 358  
 Moore, John, **II.2**:94; Alice, **IV**:433; Alkama, 381; Belgura, 381; Bell, 381; Cassius, 381; Charles, 381; Emery, 339; Frank, 433; George, 381; Isaac, 381; James, 433; James Jr., 433; Mary Ann, 433; Minnie M., 381; Tom, 433; John, **V**:267; Ed., Fort Buford, **VII**:101; William, 318  
 Moorhead Church,  
 Moorhead, Minn., **III**:159, 261; Swedes in, **III**:270, 272; **IV**:153; **V**:30, 53, 54; **VII**:71, 148, 149, 189, 209, 234, 235, 236, 247-249, 264, 278, 280; statistics of Swedish immigrants in Moorhead Church, **III**:307, 309  
 Moorhead Norwegian Evangelical Lutheran congregation, **VII**:249  
 Moorhead, William H., **I**:364, 371, 375  
 Moorton, N.Dak., **IV**:69  
 Moose district, **IV**:808-838  
 Moose Factory, Hudson's Bay Co. post, **III**:488; **IV**:647, 808- 853  
 Moose Jaw post, **IV**:765  
 Moose Lake post, 559, 653, 717-827  
 Moose post, **IV**:709, 744-791, 803  
 Morale, half breed, killed by Sioux, **II.2**:49  
 Moran, Martin, **II.1**:227; Henry, **IV**:352  
 Moravian mission, **II.1**:97  
 Moravian settlements on Greenland, **III**:489  
 Morden, Manitoba, **III**:98  
 Moreau River, D.T., **V**:63, 64, 66; **VII**:81  
 Morgan, Andrew, **II.1**:204, 208, 238; sketch of, 240; George H., **II.1**: 389; John, **II.2**:96; Peter, **III**:206; Samuel, **II.2**:96; William H., **II.2**:92; Col. Willoughby, **III**:508;  
 Morgan, F. C., **IV**:379; George W., U.S. House of Rep., 191; Howard, Frog Point, Hudson's Bay Co. post and stage station, 110; John, 356; John T., 357  
 Morgan, Henry, Hudson's Bay Co. manager, **V**:34n. 20; Howard, **V**:53n. 5  
 Mork, Elling, **VII**:252; Lars, 165; Nils, 252  
 Mormon emigrants, **II.1**: 220; missionary work of, **VII**:198  
 Morneaux, Charles, **III**:104; Paul, **III**:104  
 Morning Star Cattle Co., **IV**:47  
*Morningstar*, steamboat, **II.2**:154, 155  
 Morrill, E. K., **III**:87, 89, 95  
 Morrin, (Perrault), 516  
 Morris,  
 Morris, Edward M., **III**:234; Eliza Jane, 234; George W., 234; John, 234; Launie H., 234; Margaret C., 234; Martha M., 234; Thomas P., 194, 234; Daniel, **IV**:360  
 Morris, Minn., **III**:88; **V**:30; **VII**:71, 107n.; 153, 154, 301  
 Morrison, Donald G., **I**:375; \_\_\_\_\_, 551; R., 436; Robert, Casselton, N.Dak., 137; Robert, Hunter, N.Dak., 142; William, deposition of, 582, 588  
 Morrow, Celia, **III**:234; Minnie, 234; Robert, 233  
 Morrow, J. J., **IV**:377  
 Morstein, Anton, **IV**:77  
 Mortensen, Andrew, **I**:177  
 Mortiner, Henry, **IV**:354  
 Morton, A. F., Lisbon, N.Dak., **IV**:140; Agnes, 424; Alex., 424; Archibald, 424; Arthur A., 424; Claude M., 424; Cora E., 424; Emma E., 424; George, 424; H., Enderlin, N.Dak., 147; Janey, 424; Mabel A., 424; Margaret, 424; Maurice A., 424; Rhubena, 424; Thomas, 424  
 Morton County, **V**:185, 187, 189, 190, 191, 194, 217, 218, 223n. 117; 224, 226, 227, 228, 233, 249; **VII**:245; archaeological remains in, **I**:87; number of Swedes in, 1900, **III**:306  
 Mosette, J. D., **II.1**:163  
 Mosher, 1<sup>st</sup> Lt. Theodore, **III**:199  
 Mosher, Charley, **VII**:91  
 mosquitoes, torment by, **II.1**:359-370  
 Motocatka, Indian chief, **III**:237  
 Mott, John, **IV**:394  
 Mottl, Jacob, **IV**:77  
 Moudry, Frank, **IV**:74  
 Mountain, Grant, **III**:95

Mountain, N.Dak., history of, **I**:89-131  
*Mountaineer*, steamboat on Missouri River,  
**II.1**:330,339, 349, 354, 355, 372-378  
Mountrail County, **V**:183, 184, 208, 209, 226, 227,  
241, 242; vote for and against, 242n. 41  
Mountraille Co., census summary of 1885, **IV**:383;  
names of all residents in, 384-392  
Moure, Alice, **IV**:434; Anna, 434; Florence, 434;  
Forest, 434; Michael, 434  
Mouse (Souris) River, **II.2**:77; description of, **II.2**:52;  
Icelandic settlements in, **I**:112, note 1 **III**:183;  
**IV**:225, 228, 232; **V**:86, 137; **VII**:168n., 210,  
217, 230n., 262  
Mouseth, N., **III**:162  
Moustouche, \_\_\_\_\_, deposition of, 525  
Move Slowly, Mandan chief, **I**:445, **II.1**:471  
Mowat, William, **IV**:698-779  
Mower, Gen. Joe, **II.2**:91  
Moylan, Birdie, **IV**:420; J. F., 420; Joseph, 420; Susan,  
420  
Mt; Horeb, Wis., **VII**:239  
Muddy creek, N.Dak., **VII**:103  
Muir, Walter, Hunter, N.Dak., **IV**:142  
Mule, Andrew, **IV**:435; Hans, 435; J. S., 435; John,  
435; Lena, 435; Maren, 435  
Mulligan, member of Holmes party, **V**:70 and note  
76; 72  
Mullins, John J., **IV**:352; Rev. William, 123, 127, 129,  
175, 177  
Mulony, Charles, **III**:230  
Muncie, Ind., annual conference of Dunkers at,  
**IV**:84  
Munsch, Andreas, **IV**:372; Christian, 372; Christina,  
372; Elizabeth, 372; Katrina, 372; Louisa, 372;  
Margaret, 372  
Munter, Z., **III**:280  
Murfreesboro, Tenn., **II.2**:19  
Murphy, James F, **III**:233; John F., 233; James,  
**IV**:354; John, 354, 358; Pat, 341; William, 353;  
John, **VII**:129  
Murray, Alexander, 516; deposition of, 519; Edward,  
347; Edwin, 410; Emma, 410; Jerome, 410; John,  
342; Rilla, 410; Rose, 410; Thomas, 350  
Murray, John, **III**:380.  
Murry, John, **IV**:438; Jane, 438; N., 438; S., 438  
Muscoda, Wis., **IV**:63-65  
Muskegouck, Chippewa tribe, **III**:447  
Muslade, John, **II.2**:94  
Mustado, G. J., auditor of Steele County, **V**:202n. 46  
Muus, Rev. B. J., **VII**:216, 238  
Myer, Henry, **III**:229; Barbara, **IV**:366; Chris, 366;  
Jacob, 366; Leida, 366; Wilhelmina, 366  
Myers, Charles, **IV**:342, 351; Henry, 347, 351;  
Charles H., **VII**:303

Mygesen, Annie, **IV**:436; Ole, 436; Weldei, **IV**:436  
Myhra, Hans, **VII**:155; Lars, 237; Rena, 183n.; Swen,  
164n.  
Myrick Nathan, **V**:39; William, **V**:37, 72, 76n. 84  
Myron, H. P., **III**:162  
Myrum, Bjug, **VII**:161; Kjetil, 161, 162  
“Myth of Packs Antelope, The,” **I**:446-454  
Mythology, of Indians, **II.1**:493-497

## N

Na-go-zhu-na, **V**:269  
Nach-pi-ya-wi-ca-xta, Dakota warrior, **V**:263  
Nacy, Charles, **IV**:59, 60  
Naffziger, Christian, **III**:330  
Nagel John, boss farmer at Fort Berthold, **VII**:98  
Nagle, Henry, **VII**:127, 128  
Nahathaway, Chippewa tribe, **III**:447  
Nahgahnup, Chippewa chief, **II.1**:479  
Nain, Moravian mission Labrador, **III**:444  
Nameless, N.Dak., **IV**:51  
names of tribal members on White Earth Reservation,  
**II.1**:150-160; Turtle Mountains, **II.1**:150  
“Names of the Ojibways in the Pembina Band, North  
Dakota,” **II.1**:150-160  
“Names of the Survivors of the Smallpox Scourge of  
1837: Five Villages, North Dakota,” **I**:436-439  
“Naming of Cando, The,” **III**:321-323  
Nanapush, Chippewa deity, **V**:129  
Napsis, Chippewa medicine man, **V**:128  
Narcelle, Paul, **I**:341-343, 363, 375  
Nash, Patrick, **III**:188; W. C., 162, 160n. 2; C. W.,  
**V**:43, 44n. 31; W. C., **VII**:71  
Nasiner, Frank, **IV**:411  
Nass post, **IV**:673  
National Convention, **IV**:74  
National Evangelical Society, **III**:256  
Natural History, New York, **I**:80  
Naty, Bell, **IV**:342; Erza, 342; John, 342; Lucy, 342;  
Orfy, 342; Peter, 342; Sarral, 342  
Nazareth congregation, **VII**:24  
Neal, Michael, **IV**:358  
Nealson, Annie, **IV**:395; H., 395; R. E., 395  
Neander, Rev. P., **III**:255, 260, 275n. 1, 277  
Nebraska, 172; territory, **V**:171; foreign population  
in, **I**:83  
*Ned Tracey*, Missouri River steamboat, **II.1**:315, 373,  
375  
Negro Tom, **VII**:128  
Neidhart, Y., **IV**:396  
Neilson, Iver, **IV**:438; O., 437  
*Nellie Kent*, Mississippi River steamboat, **VII**:95  
*Nellie Peck*, Missouri River steamboat, **II.1**:371

- Nellie Rodgers*, Missouri River steamboat, **II.1**:279, 281, 329
- Nelson, Amon, **II.1**:233n. 1; first school in the home of, **II.1**:250; N. E., **I**:303; S. H., **II.1**:248; Knut, **III**:630; M. P., 271; Nels, 276; Olof, 276; William, 294; W. B., 261; Albert, **IV**:435; Andrew, 435; Anna, 435; Annie, 341; Dora, 435; Elizabeth, 441; Emma, 349; Irnbret, 426; J. A., 435; John, 341, 417; John C., 441; L. A., 441; Mary, 341; Minnie, 441; Nils, 405; Ole, 341; Paulina, 405; Peter, 405; W., 441; W. W., 441; Isabelle, **V**:48; Andrew, **VII**:121; Edna, 183n.; J. G., 153; Knute, 69, 237; N., 153; Nils, 181n.; N. E., customs collector at Pembina, 148; Ole, 153; P., 153
- Nelson County, **V**:196, 197, 200; **VII**:177n.; 220, 224n.; 227, 230n.; 240, 241, 251, 251n., 255, 256, 267n., 269, 275; churches in, 225
- Nelson, N.Dak., **VII**:213, 214
- Nelson River, **II.1**:92, 95, 98, 116; **IV**:689-844; district, **IV**:650-710
- Nepe, Ole, **IV**:434
- Nereide*, trading ship, **IV**:738, 754
- Nerson Flat, **IV**:60
- Nesheim, Rev. L. J., **VII**:227
- Ness, C. T., **III**:161n. 3, sketch of, 172; member park board, **VI**:217
- Nesson, N.Dak., **VII**:103
- Neste, T. E., **VII**:171
- Netchki, Carolina, **IV**:367; Catherine, 367; Chris, 367; Christina, 367; Gottlieb, 367; Jacob, 367; John, 367; Marie, 367; Mathew, 367; Rosena, 367
- Nettley Creek post, **IV**:656
- Neustadt, Anton, **IV**:77, 78
- Neutral ground, Indian lands, **III**:509; removal of Winnebagoes to, **III**:514
- Nevit, Berthie, **IV**:349
- New Caledonia district, **IV**:651-834
- New Caty*, steamboat on Missouri River, **II.2**:140
- New Dog, secret society, **VI**:48
- New England Furniture company, Minneapolis, Minn., **VII**:76
- New Hernhutt, Greenland, Moravian mission, **III**:490
- New Iceland, the Lake Winnipeg colony of Icelanders, **I**:91, 91n. 3, 103, 105, 105n. 1, 111n. 1
- New Prague, Minn., **IV**:74-76
- New Ulm, Minn., **V**:255
- New York Freeman's Journal*, article on Father Genin, **I**:247, 248
- Newburg, Minn., **VII**:151; N.Dak., 165
- Newell, Dubois, **II.1**:215n. 7, 247; George W., Cpl., Citizens' Company, **II.2**:93; C., **IV**:801; Rev. H. A., 171, 172; Rev. Henry B., 135
- Newhaaser, Carl, **III**:232
- Newspaper collection, State Historical Society, **I**:37
- Newspaper correspondence, about Fisk Expedition, **II.1**:421-429, **II.1**:455-459
- Newspapers, Danish, read in Hill Township, **I**:159n. 5; Icelandic, read in North Dakota, **I**:115, 116n. 1
- Newspapers, state regulations for legalizing, **I**:37
- Newton, Annie, **IV**:346; George, 346; George Jr., 346; J. H., member park board, **VI**:218
- Nez Perce war, **I**:275
- Niagara, N.Dak., **VII**:241
- Nichols, Clarence, **III**:95; Lee, auditor of Morton County, **V**:228n. 17; 233, 233n. 27; Celia, **VII**:118; Ed., 106; Seth, 107
- Nicholson, Charles, **IV**:411; Fred, 411; Lizzie, 411
- Nickanawaha, Ignace, deposition of, 563
- Nickerson, James D., **III**:235; 2<sup>nd</sup> Lt. James D., **III**:194, 195
- Nickeus (Nickers), John, **I**:383, 384
- Nickeus County, **V**:200, 201, 202
- Nicollet County, Minn., **VII**:171
- Niece, Elizabeth, **IV**:366; Fredrick, 366; Rosena, 366
- Niel Lake, **II.1**:131
- Nikrle, Frank, **IV**:77, 78
- Nile*, Missouri River steamboat, **II.1**:330, 341, 354, 372
- Nilsen, Julia, **VII**:244; Nicolai, 152
- Nininger, John, **II.1**:444
- Ninth Legislative Assembly, meeting of, 55
- Nisbet, Andy, **V**:81, 81n. 98
- Nisqually (Nasqually) post, **IV**:723-833
- Nissen, Thomas, **I**:157
- Noble Bros., **IV**:47
- Noble, Capt, **II.2**:23; A. F., **IV**:55
- Noel, Charles, **II.1**:100; M. P., **II.1**:96
- Nokken, P., **VII**:149, 150; Peder, 248
- Nolan, James, **V**:29n. 9
- Nolan's hotel, McCauleyville, Minn., **II.2**:**opp.18**
- Nolin, Louis, deposition by, **III**:398; \_\_\_\_\_, **IV**:617; Augustin, 717; Francois, 619; Louis, Hudson's Bay Co. interpreter, 511, 557, 605, 606; deposition of, 496, 503-606; Thomas, 356
- Nomland, K. J., delegate Constitutional Convention, 1889, **III**:126n. 6
- Nommeland, Knut, **VII**:265
- Nonen, N.Dak., **VII**:257
- Noonan, John, **IV**:411; Michael, 410
- Nootka treaty of 1790, **IV**:202
- Nor*, passenger ship, **VII**:135
- Nora*, Missouri River steamboat, **II.1**:340, 345, 373, 376, 388

- Norcross, Sarah, **I**:331
- Nordberg, E. U., **III**:248
- Norden, Chicago, Ill., **VII**:239
- Norden, Devils Lake glee club, **VII**:189
- Nordisk Folkeblad*, Norwegian paper in Minneapolis, **VII**:138
- Nordlandings, congregations of, **VII**:254
- Nordlund, N. J., **III**:275
- Nordquist, R., **III**:275
- Norelius, E., **III**:247n. 1
- Norheim, Robt., 55
- Norman County, Minn., **VII**:150-152, 233
- Norman, N.Dak., **III**:166; **VII**:219
- Norman*, steamboat, **II.2**:155
- Normand congregation, **VII**:215
- Norquay, John, **IV**:743
- Norr, Swedish settler at Litchville, **III**:257
- Norrish, A. F., and Mrs., Casselton, N.Dak., **IV**:137
- Norrone, Moorhead glee club, **VII**:189; Petersburg glee club, 189
- Norsk Amerianernes Festskrift*, Norwegian paper in Decorah, Iowa, **VII**:138
- North Alabama*, Missouri River steamboat, **II.1**:356, 367
- North Dakota Annual Conference, **II.1**:172
- North Dakota, attaining statehood, 1889, **III**:111-157; **V**:173, 206, 212, 222, 223, 234, 249; blue book, **V**:215; formation of counties, **V**:169-250; map of, **V**:231n. 22, 232, 233; map of, 1892, **V**:228
- North Dakota Conference of Methodists, **I**:310-318
- North Dakota, immigrants in, Canadian French, **I**:184; Canadians, **I**:185,187,190,195,198; Danes, **I**:185,190, 195, 196, 198; English, **I**:185,189; German Russians, **I**:199; Germans, **I**:185, 187, 192, 196, 198; Icelanders, **I**:89-131; Irish, **I**:185,186,189, 195, 196,198; Norwegians, **I**:131-153, **I**:185,187,190,195,198; Russians, **I**:185, 188, 191, 195; Swedes, **I**:185, 188, 192, 196,198
- North Dakota State School of Science, acquisition of property for, **II.1**:171-178
- North Dakota's state historical parks, **VI**:226-237
- North McGregor, Iowa, **V**:28
- North Overland Expedition, Fort Abercrombie to Fort Benton, 1862, **II.2**:35; in 1863, **II.1**:79
- North West Company, **IIApp**:1-34; **IV**:185-247, 255, 456-646; controversy, 449, 451; deposition of, 494; founding of, 241; **VII**:30; post at Fort Sully, 24; sells posts to Durfee and Peck, 29; store at Fort Rice, 20, 22; trading post at Fort Berthold, 21
- Northcote, Sir Stafford, director, Hudson's Bay Co., **V**:33;
- Northcote*, steamboat on Saskatchewan River, **V**:33
- Northern Illinois synod, **VII**:200, 205
- Northern Pacific Presbytery, Statistical abstract of, 1884, **IV**:175, 178
- Northern Pacific Railroad, **I**:241, 242, 299-310, 339-349, 383-384, 420, 422; **I**; settlement efforts of, **I**:297-299, **I**:318-321; **III**:159, 556, 557, 560, 561, 566, 569, 583, 656, 658, 660; history of its Land Dept., 337-349; lands of, 588; **V**:156, 160; bonds of, 186; **VII**:68, 71, 72,100, 247, 249, 260, 263, 280, 304-314
- Northern Rangers, roster of Capt. Freeman's company, **II.2**:94-96
- Northern Sheyenne Valley congregation, **VII**:213
- Northfield, Minn., **VII**:233, 239
- Northrup, George W., **I**:375, **VII**:296
- Northwest Express Stage and Transportation Co., **VII**:314
- Northwest Fur Company, **I**:203, 204, 209, 228, 293-296, 357, 359, 362, 365, 367, 368, 369, 370, 372, 373, 375, 380; **II.1**: 79-138, 361, 396, 400, 477n. 4. *See also* North West Company
- Northwest Hotel, Grand Forks N.Dak., **VII**:94, 173; description of, 75
- Northwest*, Red River steamboat, **VII**:95
- Northwest Territories, **II.1**:102
- Northwestern Chronicle*, newspaper, **III**:678
- Northwood Deaconess hospital, history of, **VII**:183-185
- Northwood, Iowa, **VII**:165
- Northwood, N.Dak., **VII**:159, 164-169; 181-189; 213, 238, 262n.; 276n.; 277
- Northwood Old Peoples home, history of, **VII**:183-185
- Norway, causes of emigration from, **I**:131-133; **II.1**:186-201; English-born population in N.Dak., **I**:185, 189
- Norway House district, **IV**:650-837
- Norway House, Hudson's Bay Co. Post, **III**:446, 459, 467; visit of John West to, 459; **IV**:245, 246, 652-845; estimated requisition for county produce, 1845, 864
- Norway Lake, Minn., **VII**:216
- Norwegian cranberry, **II.1**:213
- Norwegian Danish conference, **VII**:206, 207, 211, 271n., 277
- Norwegian emigration, **III**:310; comparison to Swedish emigrants, **III**:249; history and causes of, **III**:310-320
- Norwegian Evangelical Lutheran synod, **VII**:178; church, 202
- Norwegian immigrants, customs and culture of, **I**:131-153 in N.Dak., **I**:180-200; in Griggs County, **I**:131-153; landholders, map showing

distribution of, in Traill County, **I**:108; in Sverdrup and Bald Hill Townships, **I**:137; Americanization of, **I**:145; in North Dakota counties, 1890, **I**:150; in North Dakota counties in 1900, **I**:151; in the Northwest, **I**:180-183  
 “Norwegian Immigration,” **II.1**:186-201  
 Norwegian Lutheran Church, history of in America, **VII**:195-209; in North Dakota, 209-232; during territorial days, 209-214; early pastors of, 214-221; in Red River Valley, 221-224; organizations within, 225-226; synods in Red River Valley, 227-232  
 “Norwegian Lutheran Church in the Red River Valley, The,” **VII**:195-283  
 Norwegian Lutheran Synodical organizations, **VII**:199  
 Norwegian Synod of America, **VII**:204  
 Norwegian Synod, **VII**:203, 211, 220, 223, 247n.; 261, 277; history of, 201  
 Norwegians, immigration of in Red River Valley, **VII**:133-191; Lutheran churches of, 195-183  
 Norwesters. *See* North West Company.  
 Not-Afraid-of-Anybody. *See* Elk Head  
 “Notes by Captain W. H. Sims,” **II.1**:341-342  
 Nouise, William, **IV**:777  
 Nouse, William, **IV**:675  
 Nova Scotia, **II.1**:135  
 Novotny, A., vice president of Z.C.B.J., **IV**:80; Frank, 64, 65, 71, 78; Joseph W., 70, 77; Josephine, 77  
 Nowlan, Capt., **III**:197  
 Nowlin, John, **III**:230  
 Noyes Bros. & Cutler, St. Paul, Minn., **V**:41  
 Noyes, Tracy H., **IV**:414; W. L., 414  
 Nudick, Louis, St. Anthony, Minn., **II.1**:425; \_\_\_\_\_, member of Fisk expedition, 1864, **VII**:10  
*Nugget*, Missouri River steamboat, **II.1**:316  
 Nuick, William, **IV**:435  
 Nullett, A. E., **IV**:397; C. S., 397; J., 397  
 Nussbaum, George, **IV**:405  
 Nyberg, Alex, **III**:258  
 Nyborg, Axel, **III**:259; Fred, **III**:258  
 Nye, James, **IV**:355  
 Nygaard, Syvert, **VII**:170  
 Nykreim, Rev. P. A., **VII**: 217, 218, 230  
 Nyman, Charles, **IV**:377; Emily, 377; Hannah, 377; Johanna, 377; N. P., 377; Salmon, 377  
 Nymanson, P., **III**:287  
*Nymph No. 2*, steamboat on the Missouri, **II.1**:332, 337, 372  
 Nyquist, Nils M., **III**:271  
 Nyvall, Rev. J. A., **III**:276

## O

O. X. Ranch, **V**:157, 158  
 O'Brien, Edwin, **IV**:351; John, 786-806, 837; Joseph, 357  
 O'Burn, Frank, **IV**:348  
 O'Connell, J. L., **IV**:445  
 O'Connor, Rev. P. J., **III**:107; C., **IV**:395; E., 395; J. E., 395; Joseph, 356; L., 395; S. E., 395  
 O'Donnell, Patrick, **IV**:353  
 O'Fallons Creek, **III**:218, **VII**:81, 83  
 O'Gorman, Dave, **IV**:419; Dennis, 419; E., 419; Edward, 419; Julia, 419; Katie, 419; Lizzie, 419; Mary, 419; William, 419; William Jr., 419  
 O'Leary, Patrick, **IV**:355  
 O'Neil, Patrick, **III**:231; A., **IV**:444; Anna, 444; James, 444; P. J., 444; Thomas, 444  
 O'Neill, James, **I**:383; Sgt., 348  
 O'Shea, John, **III**:230  
 O-mi-na-ha-na-she, Mandan Indian, **I**:436  
 O-pshi, Mandan holy ground, **I**:434, 435  
 Oak Grove (post), 269  
 Oak Lake, Minn., **VII**:214  
 Oakes, N.Dak., **IV**:69; Presbyterian church organized in, **IV**:149  
 Oalson, Carl, **IV**:400; G. M., 400; J., 400; John, 400; M. E., 400; Mary, 400; Ole, 400  
 Oats, first crop of, N.Dak., **VII**:103  
 Oberback, Carl, **IV**:356  
 Oberholzer, John H., editor of Mennonite paper, **III**:331  
 Obert, Lawrence, **III**:186; L. E., **V**:82, 82n.  
 “Obstacles to Navigation in the Missouri River in 1867,” **II.1**:379-391  
 Och-ta, elder man, **I**:434, 435  
*Octavia*, Missouri River steamboat, **II.1**:333, 345-347, 349, 350, 354, 358, 372, 373, 378  
 Odd Fellows Hall, Grand Forks, N.Dak., **VII**:187  
 Odd Fellows lodge, Fort Totten, **III**:221  
 Odengrant, Carl, **IV**:407  
 Odessa, N.Dak., **VII**:291, 293; townsite development of, 296-306  
 Odessa Townsite company, **VII**:303  
 Oeder, James, 56  
 Ofstedal, Rev. J. A., **VII**:231  
 Oftedal, Swen, **VII**:206, 207  
 Ogden, John B., **IV**:365; Peter, 765-837; Peter Skene, 628-630, 650-834; Prof. John, 365  
 Ogland, Miss A., **I**:152  
 Ohio Stage Co., **VII**:61  
 Ohiya (Victor Renville, Sr.), **V**:251  
 Ohlman, Joseph, **II.1**:370n. 1  
 Oi-ya-tan-ke-wa-za-win (Margaret Renville), **V**:272  
 Oihus John, **IV**:426; Lizzie C., 426



- Ojibway Indians, **III**:350; capture of John Tanner, 491-497; legends of, 708-724; 725-727; sketch of, **V**:89. *See also* Chippewa Indians.
- Okanagan post, **IV**:658-833
- Olafsson, Jon, **I**:121-123; Olafur, 121
- Olby, James, **IV**:208n. 6
- Old Blossom, Mandan Indian, **I:opp. 444**
- Old Crossing, Minn, **II.2**:21, **VII**:69
- Old Dog's Head, Crow Indian, **II.2**:64
- Old Knife, Crow Indian, **I**:442
- Old Paul, Dakota Indian, **VII**:117
- Old Peoples' Home, in Northwood, **VII**:183-185
- "Old Settler's Park at Walhalla, The," **III**:97-100
- Old Settlers Association of Abercrombie, **I**:411-412
- Old Star, Arikara chief, **I**:344
- Oldfield, David, **II.2**:94
- Oldham, Alexander, **VII**:78, 298
- Oleson, Ole, **II.2**:96; Adam, **IV**:419; August, 435; A. J., 435; C. H., 419; Caroline, 419; Charley, 436; Emma, 419; Gustad, 437; Haldis, 437; Henry, 416; I., 416; John, 419; Knut, 434; Neils, 437; Ole, 339, 419, 434, 437; Olga, 416; Oscar, 436; Pete, 416; S. C., 419; Sarah, 436; Soren, 419
- Olga, agent for Swedish emigration, **III**:278n. 2
- Olin, R. C., Asst. Adj. Gen, orders to Lt. Col. C. P. Adams, **II.2**:33
- Oliver County, N.Dak., number of Swedes in, 1900, **III**:306; census summary of 1885, **IV**:393; names of all residents in, 394-401; **V**:207, 208, 226, 236, **VII**:245
- Oliver, W. L., **IV**:146
- Olschlanger, John, **IV**:445
- Olsen, Claus, **VII**:150; Gilbert, 155; Halvor, 153; Lars, 170; Martin, 150; Rev. H. C., 178n.
- Olson, Butler, **I**:99, 102; Halvor, 156; Abraham, **III**:228; Anders, 267; Andrew, 264; Anna, 268, 285; Mrs. Anna, 272; Charles, 257; Chris, 165; Daniel, 228; Edward, 265; E. A., 258; Eliza, 228; Emanuel, 281; Gilbert, 161, sketch of, 174; John, 165, 228, 277; Lars, 261; Lewis, 280; L., 274; Ludvig, 275; Mary, 228; Nels, 277; Mrs. E. E., first white child born in Abercrombie Township, 173; Mrs. John, 266; Mrs. Johannes, 277; Mrs. Otto, 275; Nels, 277; Nils, 264; Ole, 276, 280; Olof, 257; Rev. Augustus G., 275; Rosa, 228; J., **IV**:394; Nels, 403; Neal, carpenter, **V**:36; Daniel, first Norwegian in Red River Valley, **VII**:147, 148; Johan, 155; Lars, 266; Paul, 151
- Omaha City, steamboat on the Missouri, **II.1**:267, 313
- Omaha Indians, deputation at Prairie du Chien, **III**:508
- Omaha, Neb., **IV**:75
- Omahkattle, Yanktonaise Sioux Chief, **I**:200-251
- Omang, Bernt, **VII**:171
- Omann, Rev. Christ, **III**:281
- Omland, Rev. J. G., **VII**:230
- Omli, A. T., **VII**:161; Swen, 161
- Omth, Ole., **IV**:368
- On-a-Slant Village, Mandan, **II.1**:465
- One Feather, **VI**:50, 51, 69, 179; in battle of Little Bighorn, 121, 122, 130, 131; biography of, 203-204, **opp.203**
- One Horn, Mandan, **II.1**:470; enlists as scout, **VI**:51; sent back with mail, 63, 137
- One Stab, guide and hostage, **VI**:20
- Oniegakuet Shabine, Ojibway, **III**:402
- Only Brave, enlists as scout, **VI**:45
- Only Chance*, Missouri River steamboat, **II.1**:317, 328, 339, 353, 366, 372, 373, 377, 394, 406
- Ontario, Canada, **V**:115
- Ontario*, Missouri River steamboat, **II.1**:327
- Opsahl, C. H., **VII**:175
- Ora, N.Dak., **VII**:275
- Order No.1, C. S. P. S., Bohemian organization, 78; No.2, C. S. P. S., 79
- Ordway, Gov. N. G., **III**:195, 290
- Oregon Territory, gold discoveries in, **II.2**:38; gold mines, overland expedition to, **II.2**:80; **IV**:204
- Orgain, W. A., Wibeaux, Mont., **V**:162; block of, **V**:165
- Organ Bratrstve*, Bohemian paper, **IV**:79
- Original Journals of the Lewis and Clark Expedition, referred to, **I**:358, 360-373
- Orkney Islands, **III**:441, 490
- Ormsby, Lauren, **II.2:opp. 148**
- Orpheus, Fargo glee club, **VII**:189
- Orphy, Eben, **IV**:341
- Orth, Carolina, **IV**:365; Frances, 365; Jim P. P., 365; P. P., 365
- Ortseifer, Philip, **IV**:354
- Osakis Lake, Minn., **II.2**:133
- Osakis, Minn., **VII**:69
- Osborn, Jerusha P., **VII**:119
- Oshnell, Charles, **III**:230
- Osland and Henderson, **VII**:318
- Osmond, Rev. Jonathan, **IV**:131, 134
- Osnaburg post, **IV**:808, 823, 838
- Ossian, Ia., **VII**:263, 267
- Oster, Monsignor, **III**:107
- Ostland, Rev. Jonas, **III**:262, 272, 282, **265**
- Ostlund, John, **III**:262; Peter, **III**:262
- Ostrander, George, **IV**:356
- Ostrum, A., **IV**:398
- Oswego, N.Dak., **VII**:213
- Other Day, Dakota warrior, **V**:252; **VII**:110, 111
- Otis, Col. Elwell Stephen, **III**:214
- Ottawa Indians, **III**:505
- Otter Tail Crossing, Minn., **III**:243

Otter Tail Lake, **III**:506  
 Otter Tail River, **II.2**:7, **III**:88, 169; **IV**:68; ferry at, **VII**:69  
 Ottertail County, Minn., **VII**:140, 150, 153, 161-163, 214, 215, 235, 253, 273, 288n., 293  
 Otto, Arnold, **VII**:187, 188n.  
 Ottoes, deputation at Prairie du Chien, **III**:508  
 Oulle, Antione, **III**:437  
 Ouren, Simon, **I**:152  
 Overland Expedition in 1863, Capt. James L. Fisk, **II.2**:83-85  
 Overton, Capt. G. A., Fort Wadsworth, **II.1**:424  
 Ovrat, Catherine, **II.2**:100; William, 100  
 Owatanna, Minn., **VII**:120  
 Owen, Henry C., **III**:221; J. G., **II.1**:328; Jack, **II.1**:263; Major, agent of Flathead Indians, **II.2**:37; Levi, Ky., **IV**:210  
 Owens, James, **II.2**:94, 98; Jay, **III**:230  
 Oxford House, **II.1**:131; post at, **IV**:657-845  
 Oxley, \_\_\_\_\_, 833

## P

P. K. horse ranch, **V**:157  
 P. S. McGill, Missouri River steamboat, **II.1**:373  
 Pacific district of Norwegian synod, **VII**:259  
 Pacific Fur Co., **IV**:202  
 Pacific Lutheran Academy, **VII**:236; description of, 260n.  
 Pacific railroad, exploration for, by Gov. Stephens, **II.2**:38  
 Packard, A. T., **VII**:320, 321, 322  
 Packineau, Charles, interpreter, **II.1**:466; Joseph, legend told by, **II.1**:494-497. *See also* Patineaude.  
 Packs Antelope, myth of, **I**:446-454, in Hidatsa language, **I**:449-454  
 Padani Wasecun (Arikara White Man), Dakota name for Pierre Garreau, **VII**:43  
 Page, Jane, **III**:231  
 Paget, \_\_\_\_\_, 569  
 Pahl, John, **III**:233  
 Paige, Lieutenant George H., **I**:425  
 Painsville, Minn., **VII**:124  
 Painted Woods, Swedes at, **III**:263  
 Painter, Capt, **II.2**:114; of steamboat *International*, **II.2**:27, 29; Jacob, **II.1**:229  
 Paist, Lt. William, Fort Abercrombie, **II.2**:31  
 Palace Hotel, Mardell, **II.1**:247  
 Palda and Burke, law firm, 57  
 Paler, Henry, **III**:186  
 Palfrey, Charles, **II.1**:204, 239; Henry, **II.1**:215n. 1; John S., **II.1**:211  
 Palliser, Capt. John, **I**:360, 375

Palm, August, **III**:272; Svante, Swedish Vice Consul, **III**:252  
 Palmason, Jon, **II.1**:144  
 Palmer, Elizabeth E., **III**:236; Frank, 178n. 2, 179, 182, 183, 188, 211, 226, 236; adventure with Sioux, 180, 181, **214**, **211**; A. L., **IV**:416; Annie, 416; Arnold, 440; Eliza, 440; J. E., 440; Jeremiah, 424; Julia, 440; Liza, 440  
 Palmerston, Viscount, **IV**:322, 323  
*Palmyra*, steamboat used in Norwegian emigration, **I**:135  
 Pambrun, Pierre Chrisologue, deposition of, **III**:394; **IV**:506, 507, 591, 609, 659-826; deposition of, 508-558  
 Pangman, Peter (Bostonias), **I**:376, **II.1**:117-119, 130, **III**:370, 389; Peter Bostonois, **III**:394, 398; **IV**:478-612  
 Panuska, Wenzl, **IV**:77  
 Pany, Owen, **IV**:445  
 Papers relating to the Red River Settlement, 1815-19, **IV**:449  
 Papineau's Rebellion, **IV**:265  
 Paquin, Touissaint, deposition of, **IV**:626  
 Paraes, W. H., **IV**:353  
*Paragon*, Missouri River steamboat, **II.1**:314, 315, 330, 341, 373, 376  
 Paris, treaty of 1763, **IV**:182, 184  
 Parizek, Carl, **IV**:67; Frank, 67; Wenzl, 67  
 Park, Andrew, Jr., songs played by, **II.1**:250-251; Andrew, Sr., **II.1**:237-238, **opp.** 240; Mrs. Andrew, **II.1**:**opp.** 240  
 Park Congregational Church, in Steele County, **II.1**:202-218, 250  
 Park River, N.Dak., **VII**:209-218, 238  
 Park River post, Journal of Alexander Henry, Jr, **III**:353  
 Park River, settlement along, **II.1**:161-170  
 Park system, **VI**:213-225; constitution and by-laws, 222-225; plantings for parks, 227  
 Park Township, Norwegian settlement in, **VII**:148  
 Parker, P. P., Towner County Commissioner, **III**:321; A. H., **IV**:417; A. M., 433; E. H., 417; H. C., 417; P. P., 417; S. F., 417  
 Parkin, N.Dak., **VII**:244, 246  
 Parkland, Wash., **VII**:168n., 258, 259, 261n.; 263n.  
 Parks, Isaac, **II.2**:94, 97  
 Parrish, Josiah L, **IV**:208n. 6  
 Parry, Owen, **IV**:441  
 Parshall, William D., **IV**:347  
 Parsons, A. S., delegate Constitutional Convention, 1889, **III**:134, 142; Ottie S., **II.1**:178; L. R., **IV**:422; William T., 131, 132, 134  
 Parveau, Father, **I**:218  
 Pasak, John, **IV**:70

- Pasque flower, song of, **VI**:234, legend of, 235, 236  
Pates, John, letter from, **II.1**:203  
Patineau (Packineau), Charles, **I**:376, 444; **VII**:98, 129  
Paton, Mary, **IV**:362  
Patrizi, Cardinal, **III**:618  
Patten, Lt. G. H., **III**:197  
Patterson, Capt. John H., Fort Abercrombie, **I**:300, **II.2**:34, 89; John; 229, **III**:276; Capt. John, 188; Capt. J. H., 187; Mark, **IV**:356; W., 414  
Patterson, St. Louis, Mo., **VII**:93  
Paul, John, **I**:177; Mrs. Elizabeth, **II.1**:227; Mrs. Marie Schmidt, 158n.1; Joseph, **IV**:630  
Paulty, Stillwater, Minn., **VII**:93  
Paulsness, B. O., **VII**:175, 186n.  
Paulson, Andrew, **III**:169; Hans, 288; Sarah, 288; A. O., **VII**:151; Knut, 165; Ole, 151; P. A., 151; Rev. Ole, 148; Rev. Ole, author of *Erindringer*, 148; Sivert, 151  
Paulson, John. *See* Paul, John.  
Paxson, Lewis C., diary of, **II.2**:102-163; **II.2:opp.** 116  
Paxton, John H., **IV**:362; Sally, 362  
Paye, Antoine, deposition of, **IV**:616  
Payer, Antoine, deposition of, **IV**:614  
Payet, Antoine, **III**:357  
Payette, \_\_\_\_\_, **IV**:658; Francois, 758-818, 833; J. Baptiste, 290  
Payette, Canyon Co., Idaho, **IV**:100  
Payne, 1<sup>st</sup> Lt. S. S., **IV**:349  
Paynesville, Minn., **II.2**:20, 136, **III**:242, 243  
Payton, I. N., letter by, **II.1**:454-455  
Pazdernik, Charles L., **IV**:77; John, 77; Joseph, 77; Wenzl, 77  
Pe-wak-pa, **V**:268  
Peace River, **II.1**:134  
Peake, Rev. E. Steele, **II.1**:482  
Pearson, Frank, **III**:260; Edwin, **IV**:411; Elworth, 406; James, 411; John, 411; Mathilda, 406; Retta, 406; Rose, 411; Sarah, 411; William, 411  
Peart, T. R., Chaffee, N.Dak., **IV**:149  
Pease, A. M., **III**:258; David, **I**:376  
Peat, Henry, **IV**:354  
Pechlat, Frank, **IV**:77  
Peck Barnard & Co. logging camp, **V**:26, 27  
Peck, William S., **III**:235  
Pederson, Maren, **III**:174; Mrs. J., 276; August, **VII**:164; Edward, 185; Gullick, 190, 190n.; P. C., 164; Rev. J. U., 230; Theodore, 169  
Peels River post, **IV**:779, 794, 812, 826  
Peers, H. N., **IV**:833, 834, 835  
Peerson, Kleng, work of, **III**:313-319; James, **IV**:418  
Peeters, J., **IV**:394  
Peguise, Salteur chief, **IV**:544  
Pehrson, Ola, **III**:285; P., **III**:286; Sven, **III**:260  
Pekin, N.Dak., **VII**:256, 256n.  
Pelican Lake, Minn., **VII**:140  
Pelkie, Fort Buford, **VII**:99  
Pell, William, **II.2**:23; acting post adjutant, Fort Abercrombie, **II.1**:104  
Pelletier, Antoine, **IV**:555; deposition of, 555; Joseph (Peltier), (dit Assiniboine), 510; deposition of, 508, 519, 530, 536, 546  
Pelly, A. E., **IV**:827, 837; George, 771, 786, 819, 833; Gov. John H., 268, 292, 299, 323, 324, 325  
Pelosche, mulatto pilot on Missouri River, **I**:348  
Pelouse River, **II.1**:71  
Pemberton, confederate soldier, **II.1**:269  
Pembina, band of Chippewa Indians, **V**:110, 111  
Pembina County, early immigrants to, **I**:89-131; individual property values, 405-411; Icelanders in, **II.1**:144-145; number of Swedes in, 1900, **III**:306; population of, 1860, 553; **V**:174-179, 193, 200, 201, 217; **VII**:213-224, 236, 289n.; Norwegians in, 148  
"Pembina County Personal Property Valuation 1873 & 1874," **I**:405-411  
Pembina, D.T., **II.1**:80, 94, 95, 99, 104, 117, 118, 129, 130, 132, **II.2**:25, 41, **III**:102, 106, 560; archaeological remains in, **I**:87; Catholic mission at, **IIApp**:1-34; early history of, **I**:200-251, **I**:350-354, **I**:356-378; emigrants to, **III**:460; Icelandic settlement in, **II.1**:98; John West's visit to, **III**:455, 562; Red River cart train, bound for, **II.2**:118; territory of, **III**:111; trip to, **III**:448; **IV**:63, 196, 199n. 1, 245, 478-539, 614; Hudson's Bay Co. post at, 186; migration of half breeds to, 287; North-West Co. post, 632; seized by sheriff, 503; visited by Rev. Black in 1851, 102; **V**:39, 43, 82n.101, 90, 108-110, 131, 176, 177; **VII**:125, 147, 148, 278-282, 300, 302n.; First Lutheran church in, 213  
Pembina District, Minnesota Territory, Canadian French in, **I**:184; U.S. census for, 1850, 385  
Pembina House, **II.1**:94, 104; destroyed, **II.1**:130  
Pembina Mission, founded in 1818, **IV**:101  
Pembina Mountain, **III**:98, **V**:136  
Pembina Presbytery, history of, **IV**:120, 129; statistical abstract of, 1883, 173; 1884, 175; 177  
Pembina River, **III**:98; post at, **III**:356, **V**:131, 135; **VII**:262  
Pembina Settlement, removal to Red River Colony, **III**:467  
Pembina State Park, **VI**:219, 220, **opp.**220  
Pemmican, **I**:223; **V**:104; manufacture of, described, 144  
Pendergast Academy, Minn., **VII**:115  
*Peninah*, Missouri River steamboat, **II.1**:343, 346-348,

351, 354, 355, 358, 360  
Pennell and Jones, **VII**:318  
Penner, Peter, first Mennonite in Cavalier County, **III**:236  
Penney, R. L., **II.1**:260  
Penrose, 2nd Lt. Charles, **IV**:352; 2nd Lt. Charles W., 349  
Peoria City, Missouri River steamboat, **II.1**:315, 330  
Peoria, Missouri River steamboat, **II.2**:140  
Pepoon, W. A., **II.1**:178  
Percheron Horse Co., **IV**:43  
Perish, A., **IV**:394; E. D., 394; G., 394; G. E., 394; Jennie, 394; S., 394  
Perished Children village, Mandan, **II.1**:46  
Perk, Arthur, **IV**:352  
Perkins, A. E., **IV**:394; J., 394; J. D., 394; W., 394  
Perley, Minn., **VII**:149, 152, 237, 238  
Permington, John, **IV**:356  
Perouse, **III**:481, 482  
Perrington, James, **VII**:90  
Perro, Joseph, pilot on Mississippi River, **VII**:89, 91  
Perrott, G. St. John, **IV**:443  
Perrott, Prof. G. S., **I**:383  
Persenius, Rev. J. M., **III**:252, 274, 275  
Persival, Bedford, **II.1**:314  
Person, Per, **III**:272; Kleng, **VII**:196  
Peru, cut off at, **II.1**:413  
Peteler, Lt. Col. Francis, resignation of, **II.2**:30-31; **opp. 22**  
*Peter Balen*, steamboat on the Missouri River, **II.1**:328  
Peters, Rev. A. B., **IV**:99; Dunker church, Cando, N.Dak., 91; Walkertown, Ind., 84  
Petersburg, N.Dak., **VII**:189, 241n., 251n., 252, 252n.  
Peterson, Christ, **II.2**:96; John, **I**:243, **II.2**:96; Nels, **II.1**:204; Peter, **II.1**:166; **II.2**:96; A., **III**:162; Adolph, 261; Anders J., 274; Carl T., 262; Emil, 275; Herman, 275; Louis, 262, 263; Nels, 261; Rev. A. A., 255; August, **IV**:433; Eleef, 433; Gustave, 374; Louisa, 374; Mary, 374; Rev. W. S., 141; Ellen, **VII**:306n.; Peter, 168, 169; Rev., Petersburg named from, 241n.  
Petit, Jonathan, **III**:89  
Petracek, Joseph, **IV**:77  
Petrik, Joseph M., **IV**:76  
Petterson, J., Painted Woods, **III**:276; Pehr S., 260; M., **IV**:394  
Pettibone, Lee, **IV**:406  
Pettigrew, R. F., territorial delegate, **III**:113, 115  
Pettit, Elsie, **IV**:427; Morton A., 427; Mrs. H. D., 427  
Pettler, Capt., **I**:418  
Petty, A. E., **IV**:795  
Pew, W. E., county clerk, Towner County, **III**:322, **IV**:417  
Pfifer, Barbara, **IV**:372; Caroline, 372; Christian, 372; John, 372; Katrina, 372; Louisa, 372; Philip, 372  
Phelps, Daniel, **II.2**:92; death of, 113; Almira, **IV**:208n. 6; Mrs. C., 427; Prof. W. F., Winona, 109  
Pherson, Nils, **III**:265  
Philippi, West Virginia, **VII**:63  
Phillip, Emerson, **IV**:430  
Phillips, Dr. J. L., **II.1**:142; Lt. 2nd Minn. Reg., **II.1**:424; Ada, **IV**:367; Elmira, 208n. 6; Frank, 67; Phoebe, 367; Richard, 367; William, 367; Lieut., **VII**:7  
Philpin, William B., **IV**:769, 785  
Piatt, Charles C., **II.1**:215n. 1  
Picotte, Charles, **I**:376; Honore, 339-349, 355-380; Joseph, 355-380; Joseph, **VII**:86, 87  
Piegan Indians, **IV**:684, 709  
Piegan post, **IV**:684, 699  
Pierce County, **V**:218, 219, 220, 224, 228, 240; **VII**:293; number of Swedes in, 1900, **III**:206  
Pierce, Hubbel, **II.1**:238; U.S. Sen., **IV**:211  
Pierre Choteau Jr. Co., **I**:360, 364, 367; at Fort Union, **II.2**:36, 61  
Pierre, D.T., **V**:78, 79; **VII**:129, 314, 319, 320  
Pierson, Charles M., **III**:232  
Pietists, religious sect, **IV**:81  
Pigewis, Chippewa Chief, **III**:447, 460, 469, 472, 478  
Pijman, William, **IV**:347  
Pike, Lt. Zebulon M., **III**:499, 504; expedition to the headwaters of the Mississippi River, **III**:504, 527; Rev. Granville R., **IV**:135; Zebulon M., expedition of, 253  
Pilcher, Major Joshua, **I**:377  
Pilleurs, Indian band, 501  
Pillsbury, Gov., Minn., **III**:564  
Pillsbury, N.Dak., **VII**:225  
Pine Ridge reservation, S.Dak., **V**:115  
Pinkman, James, **III**:386  
Pino Springs, D.T., **V**:78  
Pioneer Club, Grand Forks, N.Dak., **V**:50n. 35  
“Pioneer Experiences of Horatio H. Larned,” **VII**:1-58  
“Pioneer Experiences,” **VII**:233-283  
*Pioneer*, steamboat on Red River, **III**:553, 555, 560  
Pipe Lake, Minn., **VII**:118  
Pisek, N.Dak., **IV**:73, 75, 76  
Pitcairn, village of, **III**:164  
Pitch, J., Scottish settler, **I**:137  
Pitezell, Rev. J. H., **II.1**:479; **III**:164  
Pittsburg Landing, battle of, **VII**:65  
Pizer, E., **IV**:446  
Plain, C. W., member park board, **VI**:221  
Plainville, Ohio, **VII**:96

Planette, Rev. D. C., **II.1**:173; B. C., **II.1**: 177  
 Plante, \_\_\_\_\_, **IV**:747  
 Platt, 1<sup>st</sup> Lt. Thomas, **III**:188; Reginald, **IV**:356  
*Platte Valley*, Missouri River steamboat, **II.1**:269, 313  
 Platts, Alex., **IV**:444; Thomas, 444  
 Pleasant View, N.Dak., **VII**:159  
 Plessis, Bishop Octave, **I**:206, 208; **IIApp**:1-34  
 Plum Coulee, Manitoba, **III**:98  
 Plum Creek, Minn., **VII**:120  
 Plummer, A. L., **VII**:300  
 Plunkett, Thomas, **III**:232  
 Plymouth, N.Dak., **VII**:168  
*Pocahontas*, Missouri River steamboat, **II.1**:347.  
 Pock, Eliza, **IV**:349  
 Poe, Frank, **IV**:46, 47, 55  
 Poindexter, John, **II.1**:346  
 Poinsett, Joel R., Secretary of War, **III**:510  
 Point au Foutre, Canada, **III**:407, 412  
 Point Douglas, **II.1**:93, 112, 128.  
 Poire, Father, **I**:218  
 Poitras, Henry, **I**:272-292  
 Pokorney, Frank, **IV**:70  
 Polak, Fr. J., **IV**:75; Frank, 79; Wenzl, 78  
 Polda, Peter, **IV**:66-71  
 Police Establishment, Red River Colony, **IV**:774, 789, 802, 820  
 Polk City, Minn., **VII**:262, 262n.  
 Polk County, Minn., **VII**:238; population for 1860, **III**:553  
 Pollock, R. M., delegate Constitutional Convention, 1889, **III**:147, 126n. 6; Rev. J. H., **IV**:140, 172; Mrs. \_\_\_\_\_, **V**:48  
 Polter, Richard, 2nd Sgt., Northern Rangers, **II.2**:95  
 Pomeroy, Frank, **IV**:379  
 Pomme de Terre, Minn., **II.1**:21, 125, 126, 133; **VII**:73  
 Pomme de Terre River, Minn., **VII**:107n., 140  
 Ponca Indians, reservation for, **I**:423-429  
 Ponce, John G. W., **II.1**:417  
 Pond, Peter, **IV**:241  
 Pony express across Dakota, **III**:212; Fort Abercrombie to Fort Benton, **III**:179  
 Pool, Henry, **IV**:339  
 Poor Wolf, chief, autobiography, **I**:439-443, **opp.** 443; **II.1**:466  
 Pope, John, Maj. Gen., letter of, **II.1**:421-423; letter of James W. Taylor to, **II.2**:24; to Lt. Col.; Capt., U.S. Army, **IV**:320; at Pembina, 256; Gen., **V**:267; Gen., **VII**:5 Peteler, **II.2**:23; Rev. William C., **II.1**:473-492  
 Poplar Grove, **III**:203; **V**:177  
 Porcupine Creek, D.T., **V**:62  
 Porcupine, Dakota Indian, **VII**:9n., 12n., 17n., 24, 25, 27  
 Porcupine Dens, where carriers exchanged mail, **VI**:54  
 Portage des Prairies, North-West Co. post, 510-552  
 Portage la Loche, **IV**:748-826  
 Portage la Prairie, **II.1**:104, 120, **III**:436, 451; post at, **III**:352, 359, **IV**:680, 686, 687, 702  
 Porter, R., **II.1**:417; Peter, B., U.S. Treaty Commissioner, **IV**:186, 193; Rebecca, 425; William, 425  
 Porteus, William, **IV**:755-834  
 Portland Exposition, **IV**:43  
 Portland, Me., emigration from, **IV**:210n. 2  
 Portland, N.Dak., **VII**:178, 179, 181n., 183n., 216, 216n., 217, 235, 250n., 262n., 276, 277  
 Portland, Ore., **II.2**:37  
 Post, Mary E., **VII**:119  
 Postal, William, **V**:38n. 25  
 Pottawatamie Indians, **III**:505; U.S. treaty with, **III**:516  
 Potter, George F., **III**:338; John (Jack), **I**:383-384; Lt. Horatio, 223; Rich, **II.2**:98; Jason, **IV**:347  
 Potts, Howard, **II.2**:94; W. R., **IV**:397  
 Pound, S. J., **II.1**:203, 208, 250  
 Povolny, Emil, **IV**:74  
 Powder River, Mont., **VII**:101  
 Powell, A. A., **IV**:364; Caleb, 414; George, 365; John, 414; Lottie, 414; Mary, 364; Rosa, 364; Susan, 414; William, 414  
 Power, Charles M., **III**:348n. 1; George C., 348n. 1; J. A., 348n. 1; James B., 569, 586n. 2; creameries in N.Dak., 639; livestock in Dakota, 624, sketch of, 348; James B., article by, **III**:337-349  
*Prairie Bird*, Missouri River steamboat, **I**:341  
 Prairie Dog Town, **II.1**:361  
 Prairie du Chien,  
 Prairie du Chien, Wis., **III**:499, 508; attack on, 1814, **III**:216; **IV**:255; Selkirk settlers buy grain there, 251; **V**:28, 254  
 Prairie fire, among Icelandic settlements, **I**:104; in Norwegian settlement, Hill Township, **I**:156; description of, **III**:358; pioneer experiences with, **VII**:270  
 Prairie Outpost, **II.1**:129, 130  
*Prairie State*, Missouri River steamboat, **II.1**:306, 308  
 Pratt, Elias, **III**:242; M. E., **IV**:362  
 Prebstfield (Probstfield), Michael, **II.2**:100  
 Presbyterian Church, first in N.Dak., **I**:312; in Bismarck, N.Dak., **I**:299-310; **IV**:109; history of, in N.Dak., 101-178; in Grand Forks, 110; in Pembina, 110 statistical report of early church, 170-178; in Grand Forks, **VII**:78  
 Presbyterian College in N.Dak., **IV**:125  
 Presbytery of Bismarck, boundaries of, **IV**:119

Presbytery of Grand Forks, statistical abstract of:  
1883, **IV**:174

Presbytery of Northern Pacific, boundaries of, **IV**:119;  
statistical abstract of, 1884, 175; 1885, 178

Presbytery of Pembina, boundaries of, **IV**:119;  
statistical abstract of, 1883,173; 1884,175;  
1885,177

Presbytery of Red River, boundaries, churches in,  
**IV**:114; statistical report, 1880, 170; 1881, 170;  
1882, 171; 1884, 174; 1885, 176

Presbytery of St. Paul, boundaries of, **IV**:114

Prescott, Elie, **III**:232; H. L., **VII**:300

Prestbo, John, **VII**:189

Preston, U.S. Sen. William C., S. C., **IV**:211

Pretty Face, **VI**:51, 85; in battle of Little Bighorn, 131

Preus, Rev. H. A., **VII**:215

Prevost, Sir George, **IV**:468

Price list of furs, Hudson's Bay Co., **IV**:300; **IV**:859

Price, Rev. W. P., **IV**:137; Thomas, 427

Prichard, Rev. Evan R., **IV**:142, 166, 171, 172

Prickly Pear River, **II**:2:69

Priest, E. E., **IV**:419

Priestly, Thomas, **II**:1:424

Primary elections, Renville County, **V**:243

Primeau, \_\_\_\_\_, 530

Primeaux, Charles, **I**:355-380, **VII**:81, 86

Prince Edward Island, home of first Selkirk colony,  
**II**:1:88

*Prince of Wales*, sailing vessel, **II**:1:92, 96, 97,  
**III**:441, 444, 459, 488

*Prince Rupert*, trading ship, **IV**:726

Pritchard, **III**:397, 398, 437; Hugh, 105; John, 406,  
409, 411; Rev. Samuel, 105; Evan D., **IV**:117;  
John, 267n. 1, 453-585; deposition of, 465-547,  
597

Pritchett, Leslie, **IV**:351

Probert, E. L., **II**:2:94; H. A., **IV**:420

Probisher, Benjamin, **II**:1:117

Probstfield, Catherine E., **II**:2:101; Paul, **II**:2:94; R.  
M., **II**:1:33, 101; R. M., **VII**:70

"Process of Tanning Skins by Indians, The," **I**:455-  
456

Proclamation of Gov. Macdonnell to Hudson's Bay  
Co. and N. W. Co., **III**:369

Proctor, Redfield, Secretary of War, **III**:198  
prohibition, for Indians, **I**:200-251; vote of Icelandic  
townships on, 125

Promaux, Joseph, interpreter, 544

Propper, M. P., **III**:158

Prospect Hill, Sioux City, **V**:81

Protestant missionaries, to the northern plains, **I**:251-  
292

Protivin, Iowa, **IV**:76

Provencher, Rev. Joseph Norbert, **I**:200-251, **II**:1:95;  
**II**App:1-34; **III**:103; Rt. Rev. J. N., **IV**:267n. 1

Provincial Library of Manitoba, **II**:1:115

Pruden, John Peter, chief factor, **II**:1:134; J. P.,  
**IV**:650-733; James, 822, 826

Prudhoume, N., **IV**:353

Prusa, John, **IV**:76

Prusse, Harry, **IV**:351

Ptansinta, **V**:269

Public Institutions, location of, Constitutional  
Convention, 1889, **III**:145; controversy about  
memorials on, **III**:148

Puget Sound Agricultural Co., **IV**:209, 213, 772, 775,  
788n. 2

Pugh, Evan E., **II**:2:131; Sgt. \_\_\_\_\_, **IV**:577, 636

Pummell, Mary, **IV**:411; William, 411

Purcell, W. E., delegate Constitutional Convention,  
1889, **III**:127n. 6, 147, 150

Purdy, Ira, **IV**:408; Mary, 408; Tom (Catfish Tom),  
**V**:39n. 26

Purington, R. O. D., **II**:1:209

Puritan lake, Minn., **VII**:118

## Q

Qualle, J. H., **III**:162

Quam congregation, **VII**:213

Quamme, Erick, **IV**:377

Quammen, Sven, **VII**:160

Quanrud, Lars, **VII**:171

Quantrell, guerilla chief, **II**:1:269

Quast, Louisa, **IV**:366

Quebec, Act of 1774, **IV**:180

Qui Appelle, Hudson's Bay Co., post, **III**:396, 450-  
454; **IV**:468-614; **V**:105

Quick Wing, Indian family of, **IV**:389

Quigg, Hugh H., **II**:2:94, 97; James, 94, 97

Quin, Patrick, deposition of, **IV**:626

Quinby, Edwin, **IV**:407

Quincley, Henry, **IV**:351

Quincy, N.Dak., **VII**:279

Quinn, Edward B., **IV**:354; M., 416; Rev. James,  
**IV**:133

## R

Raaen, Thomas, **VII**:165

Rabbit Springs, D.T., **V**:63

Rabie, N., **IV**:401; W. M., 400

Racette, Augustin, **IV**:742

Rader, John, **IV**:414; Mattie, 414; Susie, 414; Walter,  
414

Radisson, fur trader, **I**:73, **III**:540, 541; **IV**:235, 237,  
238

Rae, James, **III**:291; John, **IV**:417; Richard, 675;  
William Glen, 692, 699, 700; W. G., 723-806;

William G., 811-833  
 Railroad settlements, **I**:318-321  
 Rain-in-the-Face, and the Yellowstone expedition, **I**:251-272  
 Rainville, Frank, **III**:106  
 Rainy lake, **V**:90  
 Ramestad, Annie, **IV**:437; Bertha, 437; Erick, 436; G., 437; Lena, 437; Mary, 437; Ola, 437; Peter, 437  
 Ramsdell, Joel, **II**:2:94  
 Ramsey County, **V**:180, 195, 196, 200, 201, 212-214, 216, 222, 224; archaeological remains in, **I**:87; number of Swedes in, 1900, **III**:206  
 Ramsey, Gov. Alexander, **I**:428, **II**:1:488, **II**:2:123, **III**:513, 516, 530, 546, 550; commissioner for Dakota treaty, 517; completion of treaty of 1851, 521; U.S. Sen., Minn., 111; **IV**:101, 102  
 Ramsfeld, Jacob Berg, 266; Osmond, 266  
 Randall, Col. Daniel, **I**:425; George M., agent at Fort Yates, 343; John, **IV**:758; Tim, 374  
 Randolph, 2d Lt. N. F., **II**:2:102; **II**:2:116  
 Rankie, Chris., **IV**:366; Daniel, 366; Emilie, 366; John, 366; Louisa, 366  
 Ransier, L. J., **IV**:419  
 Ransom County, **V**:181, 192, 198; **VII**:213, 214, 220-229; number of Swedes in, 1900, **III**:206  
 Rapid City, D.T., **V**:70, 71, 74, 77, 79n. 92; **VII**:130  
 Rapid River post, **IV**:667-837  
 Rapp, Clara, **III**:227; John, **III**:227; Lillian, **III**:227; Nellie, **III**:227  
 Rasmuson, Adolph, **IV**:433; C., 433; Ida, 433; Katy, 433; Velbert, 433  
 Rasmussen, Rev. P. A., **VII**:200  
 Rat Portage post, **IV**:735-831  
 Rat River post, **IV**:698  
 rattlesnake bite, Indian cure for, **II**:1:410  
 Rattlesnake Jack, **V**:76n. 84  
 Rauk, Knut Olsen, early settler in Dakota territory, **VII**:156, 157, 158  
 Raum, Ralph, **IV**:46, 54  
 Raum's Ferry, **IV**:54  
 Ravoux, Rev. Augustine, **I**:218, **III**:102, 107; missionary to the Sioux, **III**:237  
 Ray, Samuel, **IV**:411; Robert, **V**:53n. 4; capt. of the *Success*, **VII**:127  
 Raymbault, Father, **I**:476, **III**:498  
 Raymond, J. B., territorial delegate, Dakota, **III**:116; John H., **II**:2:21, 96; Thomas, **IV**:381; W. W., 208n. 6  
 Rea, Frank, **IV**:409  
 Reader, Frank, **III**:233  
 Reagan, Michael, **III**:233  
 Reaker, Barbara, **IV**:362; John, 362  
 Reanson, G. O., **IV**:443  
 Red Bear, Chippewa chief, **V**:131, 134; **VI**:49, 50-53; 63-66, 77; in battle of Little Bighorn, 96, 123-131; supplementary story, 121-135; biography of, 200-202; **opp**.71, **opp**.200  
 Red Bird, Arikara, Indian, **I**:370; Indian family of, **IV**:389  
 Red Cedar River, **III**:506  
 Red Cloud, **VI**:20, 25  
 Red Cow, Mandan chief, **VI**:42  
 Red Dog, Indian family of, **IV**:385; enlists as scout, **VI**:44  
 Red Elk, enlists as scout, **VI**:45  
 Red Foolish Bear, **VI**:53, 63, 137; in battle of Little Bighorn, 96, 98, 102, 105, 107, 113, 122, 129  
 Red Fox, Indian family of, **IV**:385  
 Red Iron, Sioux chief, **I**:227, 419, **III**:522  
 Red Lake, D.T., **V**:80; band, Chippewas, **V**:110, 111  
 Red Lake, Minn., trading station, **III**:353; agency at, **III**:216  
 Red Lake River, **III**:104  
 Red Lake Treaty Expedition, **II**:2:11; leaves Fort Abercrombie, **II**:2:123  
 Red Mike, **IV**:60  
 Red River Collegiate Institute, Wahpeton, N.D., **II**:1:171-178  
 Red River colonists, as agriculturists, **II**:1:99; crops, **II**:1:128; forced to become soldiers, **II**:1:99; houses destroyed, **II**:1:125; winter at Dakota, **II**:1:104  
 "Red River Colony and the Northwest American Indians, The," **III**:441-490  
 Red River Colony, record of activities at, 1820-1823, **III**:441-490; **IV**:741, 758, 774  
 Red River colony. *See* Selkirk colony.  
 Red River district, **II**:1:109, 123; **IV**:651-844  
 Red River fur trade, with Hudson's Bay Company, **IV**:235-337  
 Red River, half breeds of, **V**:103, 104; rebellion, **V**:28  
 Red River, N.Dak., **VII**:159, 167, 209, 234, 237, 261-279  
 Red River, North West Co. post, **III**:358  
 Red River of the North, **II**:1:80, 81, 91, 93, 98, 99, 102, 103, 104, 107, 108, 112, 116, 118, 119, 120, 123, 127, 128, 129, 131, 133; **II**:2:7; flooding of, **II**App:1-34; steam navigation on, **II**:2:24; trip through in 1864, **II**:1:146; industry in the valley of, **III**:529-596; population growth of, 612-626, 612-626; progress in, 1883-1891, 612-626; attempts to reorganize the agricultural system, 1890-1897, 627-641; progress and present status, 1897-1907, 642-672  
 Red River ox carts, **II**:1:146-149; **II**:2:114, 124; **III**:552; from Fort Garry, 118  
 Red River Presbytery, statistical report of, 1880, **IV**:170; 1881, 170; 1882, 171; 1884, 174;

- 1885,176  
 Red River Settlement, **IV**:694-853; **VII**:214; Minn., 215  
 Red River Transportation Co., **I**:368, **III**:561; **VII**:77  
 Red River valley, flooding in, **I**:212, 213; grasshoppers in, **I**:210; settlement of, **II.1**:79-138; description of, **VII**:139; Evangelical Lutheran church in, 227; Hauge's synod in, 227; N.Dak., 162, 209, 221, 247-266; Norwegian Lutheran synods in, 227; Norwegian Lutheran Church in, 209-232  
 Red River Valley Lutheran Association, **VII**:176  
 Red River Valley University, early history of, **II.1**:171-178. *See also* Red River Collegiate Institute  
 Red Star, **VI**:57-93; in battle of Little Bighorn, 94, 95, 122, 130, 131, 151; gives horse to Soldier, 117; continues narrative, 118-121; biography of, 195-200; **opp.71**, **opp.195**  
 Red Stone, Assiniboine chief, **VII**:41-43  
 Red T'hunder, Chippewa chief, **I**:272-292; **V**:131, 134  
 Red Willow Lake, **III**:182; congregation at, **VII**:213  
 Red Wing, Minn., **II.2**:148, **III**:499; **VII**:137, 201, 238, 247n., 250n., 273, 274  
 Red Wing, Sioux Chief, **III**:499; village of, 509  
 Red Woman, **V**: 272  
 Red Wood Indian Agency, **V**:259, **VII**:110  
 Redfearn, George, **III**:235  
 Redwing, Andrew, **VII**:171  
 Reed, Rev., Indian missionary, **II.1**:275; William, **I**:383; William, **IV**:407; William, Jr., 407; William J., 440  
 Reeder, A. T., **II.1**:416  
 Reedy, Agnes B., **III**:236; Thomas J., **I**:461, **III**:236  
 Reeves, D. P., **V**:32n. 18; 33n.19, 38; **VII**:77  
 Regan, U. S. Senator, Texas, address at Constitutional Convention, 1889, **III**:130; member of Holmes party, **V**:74  
 Rehacek, V., **IV**:78  
 Reiersen, Andrew, **III**:286; H., **IV**:445  
 Reil, George, **IV**:392  
 Reilly, Ellen, **III**:219  
 Reinhard, Sgt., **III**:424; \_\_\_\_\_, **IV**:612; Charles, 542, 543, 556; Charles de, 590, 591; Serg., 548, 549, 553  
 Reinklow, O., **III**:274  
 Reiton, Peter, **VII**:171; Rev. B. J., 228  
*Religioser Bolschafter*, First Mennonite paper in the U.S., **III**:331  
 Remington, Rev. C. W., **IV**:173, 176, 178  
 Reminiscences by the Pioneers, by Rev. A. K. Caswell, **IV**:164; by Rev. Daniel Williams, **IV**:165, 167; by Rev. I. O. Sloan, **IV**:155; by Rev. J. F. Berry, 612; by Rev. John H. Baldwin, **IV**:158; by Rev. O. H. Elmer, **IV**:153  
 “Reminiscences of Early North Dakota,” **I**:429-430  
 Rendall, George, **IV**:737, 753; John, 689, 705, 722, 726  
 Reno, Marcus, **I**:272-292, 348; **VI**:12, 26, 31, 35, 172-175  
 Renville, Antoine, **V**:255, 267, 272; Daniel, 267, 272; Eli, 272; Gabriel, 255-261, 265-271; Hannah, 271; Harry, 271; Herman, 272; Isaac, 267, 272; James, 272; John, 271; John B., 261, 272; Joseph, 253, 255, 261; clerk, of, 272, genealogy of, 272; Lydia, 272; Margaret, 272; Michelle, 255, 267, 271, 272; Moses, 271; Nancy, 271; Peter, 271; Samson, 271; Sarah, 271; Susan, 271; Victor, Jr., 255, 256, 258, 259, 260, 271; Victor, Sr., death of, 253, 254; genealogy of, 271; sketch of Dakota Conflict of 1862, 251  
 Renville County, census summary of 1885, **IV**:402; names of all residents in, 403; **V**:179, 202, 210, 221, 222, 226, 227, 240-245, 255; vote for and against, **V**:242n. 41  
 Renville, Francois, **I**:355-380; Joseph, 355-380; Victor, article by, **V**:251-272; Gabriel, **VII**:117; Victor, 117n.  
 “Report of a Trip on the Steamer *Miner* From Sioux City, Iowa, to Fort Benton, Montana Territory,” **II.1**:392-415  
 “Report of the Secretary of the State Historical Society of North Dakota,” **II.1**:7-66  
 “Report of the State Historical Society of North Dakota, 1913, **IV**:13-30; officers, directors, and members, 14-18  
 Republican State convention, Minn., **VII**:238  
 Reservation life of Dakota after 1853, **III**:523  
 Resseanbleu, Ecan, **II.2**:114  
*Restaurationen*, Norwegian sloop, **VII**:197  
 Rewalt, Corporal B. F., **II.2**:118  
 Reykjallin, H., **II.1**:144  
 Reynold Bros. of Texas, **IV**:44  
 Reynolds, “Lonesome Charley,” **I**:347; Rev. N. L., **II.1**:5, 256; Samuel H., **II.1**:246; Charles, **IV**:377; Luella D., 377; Harry M., 377; Sarah, 377; W. P., 377; Charles, **VI**:20, 49, 50, 86, 88, 168, 170, 173, 194; Colonel J. J., with expedition to Indian country, **VI**:23  
 Reynolds Bros., Texas, **V**:158  
 Rezner, Jacob, **I**:355-380  
 Rhinehart, Jacob, Kelleys Point, **II.1**:167  
 Rhodes, Rev. J. C., Bismarck, **II.1**:177; Chancey, **IV**:354; J., 350  
 Howe, A. E., **IV**:397; G., 397  
 Rice County, Minn., **VII**:172, 274  
 Rice, Henry M., **II.1**:486; C. E., **IV**:364; W. A., 417  
 Rice Lake band of Chippewa, **II.1**:473-492  
 Rich Landing, Minn., **VII**:274  
 Rich, M. T., **III**:87, 92, 158, 160; Sarah, 91; M. F.,



- IV:63**  
Richard, Harry, **II.1:229**; C., **IV:396**; E., 396; Earl, 396; Francois, 700-782; Frs. X., 742; J., 396; J. E., 396; M., 396; W., 396; W. E., 396  
Richards, A., **IV:444**; Alanson, 65; Albert, 365; Emma C., 365; H. O., 364; Lida H., 365; Mary, 365; Wilkes, 44; Wilson L., case against Stark County, **V:231**  
Richardson, C. W., **III:88**; Sec. L. B., **III:125**; Isaac, **I:297-299**; R. B., **II.1:177**; Sir John, **IV:305**; L. B., **V:47**  
Richland County, archaeological remains in, **I:88**; history of Abercrombie Township in, **III:158-177**; number of Swedes in, 1900, **III:306**; **IV:65-77**; **V:181, 198, 199, 212**; **VII:154, 155, 164n., 212, 214, 219, 222-229, 255n.**  
Richland County Loan Asso., **III:242**  
Richmond, Minn., **II.2:20, 126, III:242**  
*Richmond*, Missouri River steamboat, **II.1:1, 337, 373, 376, 405**  
Richmond, Rev. J. P., **IV:208n. 6**; T. M., 101n.  
Richville, (now Wahpeton), **IV:65, 66**  
Riddle, J. P., Ayr, N.Dak., **IV:144**  
Ridge Landing, Mississippi River, **VII:92**  
Ridgely, D. H., **II.2:96, IV:218**  
Riel, Louis, **I:272-292**  
Riel Rebellion, **III:558**  
Rielle, J. Louis, **IV:290, VII:71**  
rifle pits, on Fort Totten trail, **I:159**  
Riggs, Albion H., **IV:415**; C. B., 415; Fannie, 415  
Riggs, Dr. D. L., **I:223**; Rev. D. D., **I:268**; Rev. S. R., compiler of "The First School at Fort Totten," **III:237-241**; Dr. S. R., **V:256, 258, 260, 261**  
Rinard, Helen, **IV:379**; Irvine H., 379; Minnie, 379; Ross S., 379; William, 379  
Ringdahl, Lars, **III:277**  
Ringsaker, Norway, emigration from, **I:131-153**  
Ringstad, Rev. J. J., pioneer experiences of, 251-252  
Ringuett, Gilbert, **IV:441**  
Ringwald, Joseph, **IV:354**  
Ripley, Charles, **IV:365**  
Ritch, John, **IV:759**  
Ritchy, G. W., **IV:377**  
Riveland, Rasmus, **VII:268, 200**  
River Falls, Wis., **III:94**  
Rivers, Joseph, **III:200**  
Riverside Township, settlement of, **II.1:202-25**; names of early settlers, **II.1:250**,  
Riviere aux Liards (Riviere au Laird), **IV:812, 823, 826, 837**  
Riviere des Lacs, **II.2:54**  
Rivre au Laird post, **IV:666-794**  
Roadmaker, chief, **I:433-436, I:opp. 440**  
Roalkvam, Prof. H., **VII:176**  
*Roanoke*, Missouri River steamboat, **II.1:302, 306, 307, 308, 311**  
Robbins, Albert, **IV:356**  
*Robert Campbell, Jr.*, steamer, **II.1:263, 264**; log of, **II.1:267-284**  
Robert, Joseph, **I:355-380**; Jonathan, **III:233**; Agnes, **IV:376**; Alex, F., 379; Carrie, 392; Cathrine, 379; Genevieve, 379; George B., 770-818; Georgia, 392; Georgie D., 392; James, 379; John E., 392; Joseph, 379; S. G., 135; Sadie, 392; Sophia, 392; Willis, 392; William, 59; Frank, **VII:323n.**; Lloyd, 313; Robert, 321  
Roberts County, **V:198**  
*Roberts*, public rowboat, **IV:54**  
Robertson, Colin, **II.1:119, 128, 130**; J. P., Provincial Librarian, **II.1:115**; Rev. E. P., **II.2:171-178**; Colin, **III:386, 387, 395, 398, 404**; Colin, **IV:494-618, 649-790**; deposition of, 466, 494-508, 546, 663, 677; Big Tom, **V:267**; Thomas, **V:264**  
Robinett, Charles, **III:229**; 1<sup>st</sup> Lt. Charles, **III:188**  
Robinson and Worthington, Ontario, Canada, **VII:67**  
Robinson, Edward, **I:355-380**; John, 355-380; Martin, **II.1:247**; 1<sup>st</sup> Lt. W. W., **III:194**; Louis, **IV:441**; William, 607; deposition of, 607  
Robiscar, Louis, **II.2:100**; Margaret, 100  
Rochblave, Pierre de, 598  
Roche, Edward, **II.2:98**; Alfred, **IV:305**  
Rochlave, N. W. Co. Partner, **III:429**  
Rochow, Philman, **III:231**  
Rock County, Wis., **VII:164, 199**  
Rock Island, N.Dak., **VII:301**  
Rock, Mrs. Mary, **III:203**; Eddie, **IV:419**; J. L., 419; James, 419; Lizzie, 420; M. H., 419; Mike, 419; Minnie, 419; Thomas, 420  
Rock Village, Mandan, **II.1:465**  
Rockey, George, **IV:406**; Jacob, 406; Nancy, 406; William, 406  
Rockford, Ia., **VII:287, 288n.**  
Rockwood, Capt., Alexandria, Minn., **II.2:30**  
Rocky Mountain House, **IV:653-827**  
Rocky Mountains, **V:101**  
Rocky Ridge, S.Dak., stage station, **VII:312**  
Rodgers, Capt. John, **IV:516, 520, 528, 530**; letters of, 502; Ike, sheriff of Choteau County, Mont., **V:162**; Jarvis, **V:34n. 20**  
Rodney, J. F., **IV:442**  
Roebuck, member Parliamentary committee, **IV:276, 280, 304**  
Roen, Narve, **VII:150**  
Roger's post office, for people of Odessa, N.Dak., **VII:301**  
Rogers, C. J., **II.1:417**; Gillman, **II.2:94**; Lt. Col. H. C., **II.2:opp. 148**; Rev. S. B., **III:87n.**; A. P., **IV:445**  
Rogers, N.Dak., **VII:225, 291**

Røinstad, Kjetil, **VII**:163  
Røisland, Dreng, **VII**:163  
Rolette,  
Rolette County, archaeological remains in, **I**:88;  
number of Swedes in, 1900, **III**:306; **V**:85, 113,  
179, 199, 219  
Rolette, I. C., **I**:355-380; Joseph, **I**:299-310, 355-380,  
**IIApp**:1-34; half breed mail carrier, **III**:180;  
Joseph, 105, 106; Joseph, **IV**:257  
Rolla, D.T., **V**:119, 122  
Roller, **IV**:443  
Rollin, John, **IV**:418  
Romo, Rev. P. C. **VII**:228  
Rondeau, \_\_\_\_\_, **IV**:541  
Rood, Abigail, **II.1**:263; Oliver C., 263; Martin,  
**VII**:172; Martin Jr., 172  
Roosevelt cabin, **IV**:43  
Roosevelt, Theodore, **IV**:42; Theodore, **V**:157, 159;  
Theodore, **VII**:321  
Root, William, **III**:158; Frank, **IV**:440  
Roper, James, **IV**:346  
Roraas, Norway, **VII**:152  
Rorastad, Rev. Dwight Church, **III**:165  
Rorvik, Rev. J., **VII**:178  
Roscoe, Margaret, **III**:236  
Rose, Hon. Roderick, Territorial Supreme Court,  
**III**:128; James, 90, 91; John W., 232; John,  
British treaty commissioner, **IV**:213; Oscar,  
**V**:37n. 23  
Roseau County, Minn., Icelandic settlements in,  
**I**:112  
Rosendal congregation, **VII**:241  
Rosensen, R. P., **IV**:358  
Roser, Charles, **IV**:353  
Rosholdt, Rev. T., **VII**:235  
Rosignal, Auguste, **II.2**:100  
Ross, Alexander, **II.1**:108, 123; Joseph Gerry,  
**II.1**:242; Royal D., travel journal of, **II.1**:219-  
230, **opp. 220**; sketch of, **II.1**:242-245, **opp.**  
**240**; Thomas, **II.1**:230, 231; Bernard, **IV**:831;  
Charles, 659-833; Donald, 650-853; John,  
president, Canadian Grand Trunk Railway, 305;  
Simon, 675  
Ross, N.Dak., **IV**:73  
Ross-shire, Scotland, **II.1**:84  
Rosser, Brig. Gen. Thomas, **I**:319, 343, 347; chief  
engineer, NPRR, **III**:342  
Rossiter, C. W., **IV**:107, 135  
Rostad, K. F., **IV**:364  
Roster of Capt. Freeman's Northern Rangers, 1862,  
**II.2**:94; of company mustered in at Fort  
Abercrombie, 1862, **II.2**:92  
Rotch, Rev. C. L., **III**:94  
Roth, Karl, **IV**:78, 79  
Rothville, N., **IV**:51  
Rotter, Adams, **IV**:442  
Roubaix, France, **V**:159; S.Dak., **V**:166  
Rouillard, Joe, **V**:268  
Rounsville, Charles, **II.2**:99; Sylvia, **II.2**:99;  
William, **II.2**:99  
Rourk, T., **IV**:446.  
Roussain, Charles, **IV**:747, 758  
Roussin, \_\_\_\_\_, **IV**:551, 591, 605, 608; Charles, 674,  
678, 715, 729  
Rowand, John, **IV**:649-853; John Jr., 719-837  
Rowe, Past Grand Master, I.O.O.F., **III**:221; H. W.,  
Casselton, N.Dak., **IV**:137, 138; Lt., 217  
Rowell, William A., member of Fisk's expedition,  
1862, **II.2**:75  
Rowers, Girard, **III**:203  
Rowland, George, **IV**:356  
Roy, Vincent, **III**:418; Joseph, **IV**:742; Vincent, 609,  
640; deposition of, 640  
Royal, Colonel W. B., commands troops, **VI**:25  
Royce, report on Indian treaties, **V**:114n.17  
Royer, John B., **III**:95  
*Rubicon*, Missouri River steamboat, **II.1**:314, 329  
Ruchnell, Augustus, **II.2**:92, 94  
Rucker, W. H., Wibeaux, Mont., **V**:162  
Rud, Knut, **VII**:159  
Rudd, P. H., **VII**:189  
Ruding, Rev., **III**:280  
Rudolph, Cathrene, **IV**:362; Christina, 362; George,  
362; John, 362; Louisa, 362; Ludwick, 362;  
Madalina, 362; Paulina, 362; Rudolph, 362  
Ruffee, Charles A., **III**:179, 212, 214, 216  
Ruffner, Albert, **III**:230  
Rugby, N.Dak., **VII**:289, 293  
Ruger, Henry H., **III**:194, 194n. 2, 234; Rosa,  
**III**:234  
Ruggles George D., A. A. G., **III**:190  
Rum River, **III**:506, **VII**:3  
Rundle, Rev., **IV**:788, 836  
Rungon, Mary, **IV**:348; May, 348; Mose B., 348  
Running Buffalo, Indian family of, **IV**:385  
Running Face, Mandan Indian, **II.1**:466  
Running Pony, Indian family of, **IV**:384  
Running Wolf, enlists as scout, **VI**:51; supplementary  
story by, 135-149; biography of, 204-205;  
**opp.204**  
Rupert's House, **IV**:808, 823, 838  
Rupert's Land, **II.1**:97, 106; minutes of the Council,  
1830-1843, **IV**:644-865  
Rupert's River district, **IV**:808; post, 823  
Rush, "Colonel," **IV**:46; Rich., U.S.  
Commissioner, 204  
Rush lake, D.T., **V**:137  
Rushing-after-the-Eagle. *See* Bad Gun.  
Russell, Benjamin Stillman, sketch of, **I**:330-334,  
**I**:332; E., **II.2**:12; Hamlin, **I**:330; J. A., member  
of Sibley expedition, letter of, **II.2**:83; William,  
330; Thomas, **III**:232; A. L., **IV**:217

Russia, Mennonites in, their treatment, **III**:328  
 Russian American Fur Co., **IV**:763-835; agreement  
 with Hudson's Bay Co., 853  
 Rust, K., **VII**:156; Ole, 156  
 Ruste, Tore, **VII**:269  
 Rustebakke, Amund, **VII**:169; Anton, 169  
 Rustling, efforts to eradicate, **IV**:58-61  
 Rutherford, Rev. M., **IV**:138  
 Ruthruff, Henry, Hunter, N.Dak., **IV**:142  
 Rutland, N.Dak., **VII**:213, 228  
 Ruxledge, Mike, **IV**:352  
 Ruzicka, Wenzl, **IV**:78  
 Ryan, S. E., **II.1**:177; Capt., **IV**:659; Grace, 440;  
 Jane, 440; John, 440  
 Ryder, Samuel, **II.1**:417  
 Rykken, Kittil, **III**:165  
 Rynda, Rev. J., **IV**:74, 76  
 Rynning, Ole, leader in Norwegian immigration,  
**III**:316  
 Ryswick, treaty of, **IV**:238

## S

Sacastan, half breed, **IV**:531  
 Saco, Mont., **VII**:99  
 Sacred Tree, Joseph Brown's farm, **V**:254  
 Sacs and Foxes, **III**:505; cession of land to Dakotas,  
**III**:514; deputation at Prairie du Chien, **III**:508  
 Saddler, \_\_\_\_, killed by Indians, **V**:78n. 91  
 Sadler, woodchopper, Missouri River, **VII**:130  
 Saetersdalen, Norway, **VII**:160-164, 173, 242, 265,  
 267  
 Safe, C. P., **III**:268; Walter F., **III**:268  
 Sage, Alexander, interpreter, **II.1**:506  
 Sagen, August, **VII**:190; Ole, 166; Rev. A., 234;  
 Rev. A. K., 235, 237  
 Sager, John, **IV**:443  
 Sakakawea, **I**:435; origin and spelling of her name,  
**I**:69-72  
 Salda, F. J., vice president Z.C.B.J., **IV**:80  
 Salemonson, Gunder Jr., **VII**:163, 164n.; Gunder Sr.,  
 163  
*Sallie*, Missouri River steamboat, **II.1**:345, 354  
 Salmon River, gold mines, **II.2**:76  
 Salt Lake, **II.2**:38  
 Salt, Rev. Wellington, **V**:115-117, 121, 122; sketch  
 of Indian trouble in Turtle Mountains, **V**:125  
 Salt River, **V**:177  
 Salt Springs, Canada, **III**:455  
 Salteaux Indians, **IV**:480  
*Saluda*, river steamboat, **VII**:88  
*Sam Gaty*, Missouri River steamboat, **II.1**:264, 282,  
 286, 301, 302, 303, 304, 309, 311, 313, 315, 316,  
 378  
*Sam Orr*, steamboat, **II.2**:155

Sampson, Etta, **IV**:342; .T. D., 342; Lena, 342: Lulu,  
 342  
 Samuelson, J., **III**:276; Ella, **IV**:344; Louisa, 344;  
 Mary, 344; Ole, 344; Peter, 344; S., 344  
 San Arcs, Sioux tribe, **I**:427  
 Sanborn, Cooperstown and Turtle Mountain  
 Railroad, **II.1**:249  
 Sanborn, J. B., **II.1**:488; J. N., **II.2**:97; Hannah,  
**IV**:412; Moses, 412; Hiram, **VII**:117  
 Sanborn, N.Dak., Presbyterian church organized,  
**IV**:147; (fifteenth siding), **V**:57n. 29  
 Sanborne, \_\_\_\_\_, **II.2**:94  
 Sand Hill River, Minn., **VII**:249  
 Sandager, Andrew, delegate Constitutional  
 Convention, 1889, **III**:134, 150  
 Sanders, Chancy, **IV**:410; Ralph, 410; Thomas, 347;  
 Zoe, 410  
 Sanderson, Capt. G. K., **IV**:349; Fred P., 376; George,  
 443; Lottie, 445; Mary, 443; William, 443;  
 Winfield, 445; John, **VII**:89  
 Sandford, John, **III**:230; Alfred, **IV**:357; A. C., 443;  
 Charles, 444; George, 443; Lottie, 445; Mary,  
 443; William, 443; Winfield, 445  
 Sandgren, C. J., **III**:281, 282; Rev. J. A. Buxton,  
**III**:252, 280-282  
 Sandman, John, **III**:258  
 Sandoval, Isidore, **I**:379  
 Sands, Lena, **IV**:408; Maria, 408; Matee, 408; Niles,  
 408; Sanborn, 408  
 Sandstrom, A. P. B., **III**:260  
 Sandvig, Erick, **III**:101, 162  
 Sandwich Islands, **IV**:787, 801, 819, 833; post, 771,  
 772, 786  
 Sandwork, Minn., **IV**:68  
 Sandy Lake, Minn., **III**:499; **V**:90  
 Sandy Lake Mission, Minn., **II.1**:473-492  
 Sanford, Major John F. A., **I**:379  
 Sanford, N.Dak., **IV**:51  
 Sanger, H., **IV**:395; G., 395.  
 Sanger, N.Dak., turtle effigy near, **III**:685-687  
 Sangree, H. H., **IV**:141; Rev. William, 141, 147.  
 Sangster, James, **IV**:724, 738, 770, 786, 833  
 Sannes, Aanund Olsen, **VII**:162; Daniel, 163;  
 Halvor, 161; John, 162, 163, 163n.; L. H., 175;  
 Mrs. Aanund Olsen, 162; Tor, 163  
 Sans-facon, Joseph, deposition of, 573, 620  
 Santee Sioux Indians, **III**:501n. 1; trading at Ft.  
 Berthold, **VII**:57  
 Sapry, Clara L., **IV**:368; Earl, 368; Etta, 368; George,  
 368; William L., 368  
 Sargent, Asa, **V**:53n. 5; Asa, **VII**:73  
 Sargent County, N.Dak., number of Swedes in, 1900,  
**III**:306; **V**:198; **VII**:222, 224n., 225  
 Sargent, N.Dak., **VII**:213

- Sarles, Gov. E. Y., **IV**:55; John, 727
- Sarpee, Jean Pierre, **I**:379
- Sarson, John, **IV**:346
- Saskatchewan district, **IV**:650- 837
- Saskatchewan River, **IV**:488; **V**:81n. 98
- Sather, A., **IV**:420; J., 420; Pete, 416
- Satre, Ragnild, Thoresdatler, **III**:170
- Satterlund, Charles L., **III**:253; sketch of, 293; John, **III**:262, 276
- Sauer, Karl, **IV**:77, 78
- Sauk Center, Minn, **II**.2:18, 20, 103,125, 126, 133, 135; fort at, **II**.1:179-185; **VII**:69, 118, 137
- Saulteaux Indians, **II**.1:129, 130; **III**:477
- Saunders, Alexander, **II**.1:202-251; sketch of, **II**.1:231-234, **opp. 240**; George, Sr., **II**.1:239-240, **opp. 240**
- Savage, Cora, **IV**:427; Fannie, 427; Mrs. E., 427
- Savey, Rev., **III**:101
- Sawmill, Grand Forks, D.T., **V**:32n.17; Yellow Medicine agency, **V**:255
- Sawyer, Annie, **IV**:397; E. T., 397; L. P., 397; R., 396; \_\_\_\_\_, cattle herder, Iowa, **VII**:126
- Sax, C., **IV**:54
- Say, member of Long's Expedition, **III**:491
- Saybrook, Ohio, **VII**:62, 67
- Sayer, John Charles, deposition of, **III**:416; \_\_\_\_\_, **IV**:605; John Charles, deposition of, 550; William, trial of, 296
- Scabby Wolf, enlists as scout, **VI**:51; carries mail, 67
- Scales, Dan. E., **IV**:427; George E., 421
- Scally, Hugh J., **IV**:353
- Scambler, Robert, **II**.2:101
- Scandia Society, history of, **VII**:187-188
- Scandinavian Augustana Synod, **VII**:205, 206, 207
- Scandinavian Society for Reform, **I**:155
- Scarborough (Scarboro), James, **IV**:723- 833
- Scarff, Alec., **IV**:418
- Scarlet Plume, Dakota chief, **V**:269
- Scarred Face, Mandan Indian, **II**.1:467
- Scarred Wolf*, log of, **II**.1:343-358
- Scarville, Ella., **IV**:406; Eunice, 406; Percy, 406; Tyler, 405, 406; Unice, 406; Walter, 406
- Scattered Corn, Mandan Indian, **I**:445; **IV**:33n.; legend by, **IV**:33- 40
- Schacht, Katherine, **IV**:348; Martin, 348
- Schaefer, Augusta, **IV**:378; Charles, 430; Edward, 378; Mary, 378; Matilda; 378; Otto, 378; William, 378
- Schafer, N.Dak., **IV**:51, 56, 60; in county seat fight, 55
- Schaff, Joseph, **IV**:426
- Schaffner, Henry B., **V**:232; case against John Young, **V**:232
- Schanasse County, **V**:206, 223
- Schanel, Joseph, **IV**:78
- Scharpenter, early French settler, **II**.1:165
- Schatz, Address, **IV**:371; Inatz, 371. Joseph, 371; Margaret, 371; Monegona, 371
- Schefstad, J., **VII**:190
- Schell, Rev. James P., article by, **IV**:101-178
- Schemidlio, A., **II**.1:444
- Schenk, Anna, **IV**:408; Joseph, 408; Louis, 408
- Scheurbach, Lucas, **IV**:347
- Schindler, Anton, **III**:232; John, **IV**:411; Louisa, 412; Mary, 410
- Schlaberg, Charles Frederick, **V**:44n. 32; Frank, **V**:49; Rebecca, **V**:43, 44n. 32
- Schleswig, emigration from, **I**:157
- Schmidt, Caroline **I**:178; Ingeborg, 179; Jens, 157, 168n. 2, 178; Katrina Marie, 177; Mette Katrine, 158n.1; Mrs. Kjaersten, **I**:158n. 1; Albert, **III**:99, 159, 160, 162, sketch of, 171; Alfred, **IV**:382; Prof. F. A., **VII**:203
- Schmitz, C. F., **IV**:440
- Schneider, F., owner of Graham's Point, **III**:258n. 2; August, **IV**:348; Barbara, 435; Eliza, 348; Laura, 348; Mary, 435; May, 435; Rose, 435; William, 434
- Schoemberg, D., **IV**:420; M., 420
- Schofield, Maj. Gen., **III**:198
- Scholl, Richard, **IV**:353
- School district organization in Icelandic settlements, **I**:119; in Hill Township, **I**:168
- Schoolcraft, H. R., **III**:547
- Schothern, Andrew, **III**:231
- Schrader, F. von, **IV**:218
- Schravendike, A. A., **IV**:398; A. G., 399; C., 398; H. A., 399; J., 399; P. A., 398
- Schroder, Henry, **III**:234
- Schuika, Adolph, **IV**:428; Marie, 428
- Schultz, John, letter by, **II**.2:26; Robert, **I**:383; Albert, **IV**:352; Fred, 354; Robert, 445
- Schulz, William, **II**:92
- Schurback, Louis, **IV**:346
- Schwab, John A., **II**.1:417
- Scofield, A. F., **IV**:415; George A., 415; L. P., 415; M. J., 415; Rebecca, 415
- Scorie Hill Village, Mandan, **II**.1:470, 471
- Scotch Highlanders at Red River Colony, **III**:458
- Scotelworth, Reuben, **III**:230
- Scotland, **II**.1:96, 99; highlands of, **II**.1:84, 136; Selkirk agents in, **II**.1:91
- Scotlander, Lewis, **III**:230
- Scott family, massacre of, **II**.1:184
- Scott, Mrs., Old Crossing, Minn., **II**.2:13; Thomas W., **II**.1:416; Gen., **III**:211; Lt. Hugh L., 195, 196, 234; J. W., delegate Constitutional Convention, 1889, 150; David, **IV**:412; Marion, 421; Sophia, 346; Stephen, 346; Stephen Jr., 346; Warren, 416; William, 347; Rev. John, 112, 120, 127, 175, 177; biographical sketch of,

- 167-169; half-breed, **V**:268; Milo, **VII**:303  
 Scottish clearances, and the Sutherland estates, **II.1**:84-86  
 Scottish foods, **II.1**:251  
 Scouts, company of, **VII**:117  
 Scrleye, Charles, **II.2**:97  
 Scully, John, **III**:230; Thomas, **III**: 233.  
 Seaforth, August, **IV**:448; Clements, 448; Elizabeth, 448; Jennie, 448; Nellie, 448; Tena, 448  
 Seal Creep, winter station at, **II.1**:92  
 Sears, Louis, **I**:339-349, 371, 372, 376  
 Secret societies: New Dog, **VI**:48, 59; Grass Dance, **VI**:59; Da-roeh'-pa, **VI**:59; Moccasin Game, **VI**:72; Crow, Foolish Dog, Black Month, Buffalo, **VI**:186  
 See Burger, Capt. Emil A.  
 Seeley, Capt. Robert, **II.1**:255; Charles, **II.2**:94; James C., **II.2**:92  
 Seelye, W. E., article by, **III**:242-246  
 Seidenbush, Bishop, **I**:245  
 Selfridge, Acting Adj. Gen. R. D, order of, to Lieut. Col. Peteler, **II.2**:24  
 Selfridge, Maj. J. O., **II.1**:121  
 Selkirk colonists, at Hudson's Bay, **II.1**:97; of 1811, **II.1**:91, 92, 95; of 1813, **II.1**:96-98, 104; of 1815, **II.1**:104, 105  
 Selkirk Colony, **II.1**:92-95; history of, **II.1**:79-138, **II.2**:8, 24; prospectus and ad for, **II.1**:116, 120, 122, 123, 125, 128, 133, 134; **II.1**:135-138; **III**:552; **IV**:244. See also Selkirk Settlement.  
 Selkirk, counties of, **II.1**:132  
 Selkirk, Lord, **I**:203-210; **II.1**:79-138; **IIApp**:1-34; **III**:369-497; 544, 546, 548; grant of land to, **III**:545; **IV**:185, 243, 246, 452-614, 625, 631-642; Hudson's Bay Co. grant of land to, 243; letters of, 462, 481, 505  
 Selkirk, Missouri River steamboat, **II.2**:6-33; **II.2:opp**. 9; **VII**:278; Red River steamboat, **IV**:220; **VII**:72, 77, 95  
 "Selkirk Settlement and Its Relation to North Dakota History, The," **II.1**:79-138  
 Selkirk Settlement, **III**:107, 557; crops in, 547; depositions relating to certain transactions at, 1815-1817, 369-437; 1822, **IV**:248, 255n. 2, 258, 259  
 Selkirk Settlers, expedition to Prairie du Chien, **IV**:251  
 Selkrig, Charles, **II.1**:482  
 Sellander, Aron, **IV**:405  
 Sellman, Sam, **IV**:46  
 Selwei, Colina, **IV**:371; Margretta, 371; Maron, 371; Meikel, 371; Mielkel, 371; Paroon, 371  
 Selzlar, Kasper, **IV**:371; Katrina, 371  
 Semple, Gov. Robert, **II.1**:104, 128, 129, 130; attacks Norwesters at Seven Oaks, **II.1**:105; **III**:394, 396-399, 401, 403-409, 436, 437; **IV**:497-566; letters of, 505  
 Sendicioick, A., **IV**:354  
 Sentinel Butte, N.Dak., description of in 1874, **IV**:157  
 Serruys, Jack, **V**:158, 162  
 Serumgard, Ole, article by, **II.1**:248-250  
 Sets-fire-to-hall (Wa-su-e-de-ya), Dakota scout, **V**:269  
 Setter, George, **IV**:654-758  
 Settlement efforts, in Steele County, **II.1**:202-251  
 Settler, Missouri River steamboat, **II.1**:303  
 Seven Oaks, **II.1**:131; battle of, **II.1**:105  
 Seven-seven-seven (777) ranch, **V**:157, 158  
 Seventeenth Infantry, U.S., **III**:219, 221, 223  
 Seventh Cavalry, U. S., **III**:196, 220, 222, 223; at Fort Totten, **III**:194  
 Seventh Iowa Cavalry, **III**:243  
 Severinson, Robert, **IV**:368  
 Severn post, **IV**:689-838  
 Severson, Emma, article by, **VII**:287-306; Charles, 148;  
 Sewught, John, **IV**:352  
 Sexton, Annie, **IV**:427; Mike, 427  
 Seyde, Charles W., **III**:221  
 Seymour, George, **IV**:355  
 Sha-we, Mandan game pieces, **I**:444, 445  
 Shadbolt, Martha, **II.2**:99  
 Shado, Clement, **III**:227  
 Shafer, Charles, **IV**:43, 47, 49, 51, 56; Charles, hunting camp of, 48; Eva, 49; Fred and Charles, 56; George F., article by, **IV**:41-57  
 Shafter, banker at Stillwater, Minn., **VII**:92  
 Shank, E. H., **IV**:364; H. B., 364  
 Shanley, Bishop John D. D., article by, **IIApp**:1-34; Bishop John, sketch of, **III**:678-682, 678  
 Shannon, Richard, **IV**:358  
 Sharon Land Co., **III**:346  
 Sharp, Alonzo, **IV**:356  
 Shauer, Jacob, **II.2**:95; John, **III**:234  
 Shava, Armina E., **I**:336  
 Shaw, Rev. Edwin S., **II.1**:209, 250; C. A., **III**:89; Rev. E. S., 94; William, 376, 385; Angus, **IV**:484; deposition of, 640; under sheriff, 639; John H., 55; William, 481-612, 762-831  
 Shay, Isaac, **III**:221, 237  
 Shaylor, Charles W., **II.2**:99; James S., **II.2**:99  
 Sheard, Joseph, **I**:383; Allen, **IV**:444; Anna, 442; Charles, 444; E., W., 442; Harriet, 444; J., 442; Joseph, 185, 444; Mabel, 444  
 Sheckler, Rev. T. H., **II.1**:177  
 Sheehan, John, **IV**:416  
 Sheehy, Fred, **IV**:419  
 Sheets, Capt., steamboat *Dakota*, **VII**:94

Sheheke, Mandan chief, **I**:368; medal of, **II.1**:470-473

Sheldon, N.Dak., Presbyterian Church organized in, **IV**:142

Sheldon, Rev. Stewart, **III**:87, 89; Artemus, **IV**:356

Sheleney, Frank, **IV**:67, 77; Verona, 77

Shelly, Minn., **VII**:151, 261, 262n.

Shepard, Joseph, **IV**:409; Julia, 409; Nona, 409; Rowland, 409; William, 409

Shephard, Frank, **II.2**:114; \_\_\_\_\_, Methodist missionary, **IV**:208

Shepler, Frank, **III**:232

Shepley, James A, Ord. Sgt., Northern Rangers, **II.2**:95

Sherbino, Antoine, **III**:228; Joseph, **III**:228; Mary, **III**:227, 228; Patrick, **III**:228; Robert, **III**:228; Victoria, **III**:228

Sherbrooke, Lt. Gen. Sir John C., letter from, **IV**:451; Sir John Coape, 586, 636, 638; Sir John, proclamation of, 585

Sherer, D., **IV**:355

Sheridan County, **V**:180, 203, 219, 221, 225, 227, 238, 239

Sheridan, Lt. Gen., **III**:192; General P. H., **VI**:22, 23, 24

Sheriff, George, **III**:337

Sherman, H., **II.2**:130; Richard P., **II.2**:246, 248n. 1; Gen., **III**:192; John, president pro tem of U.S. Senate, **III**:118; Sherman treaty with Sioux tribe, **I**:238

Sherva, Anders, **VII**:165, 166; Christian, 166n.; Fredrick, 166n.

Sheyenne and Klara Swedish congregations, **III**:260, 261; Swedish immigrants in, **III**:307, 309

Sheyenne County, **V**:176

Sheyenne River, crossings by Capt. Fisk's expedition, **II.2**:41, 42, 46; **V**:111, 137, 146, 177; post, **V**:267

Sheyenne River, N.Dak., **IV**:68; **VII**:117, 209, 212-216, 230, 249, 275

Sheyenne Valley congregation, **VII**:213

Shibons, Charles, **I**:379

Shield, Sgt. J., **VII**:63

Shillock, Daniel G., **II.1**:260

Shirey, Rev. N. C., **IV**:141

Shoal River (Lake) post, **IV**:654-837

Shoberg, Peter, **III**:258

Shoemaker, Eliazer, **IV**:407; Frank, 407

Shoemberg, C., **IV**:420; J., 420; John, 420; N., 420

Short Feather, Indian family of, **IV**:388

Short Grass, Indian family of, **IV**:399

Short, William, **IV**:352; Jack, Stillwater, Minn., **VII**:93

Short-in-the-Face, Indian family of, **IV**:386

Shot Man, Indian family of, **IV**:389

Shouk, Edward, **IV**:370; John S., 355

Shraeder, F. von, **IV**:192n. 2

*Shreveport*, Missouri River steamboat, **I**:369; **II.1**:267-284

Shrubs, native to N.Dak., **VI**:230-233, 240

Shu-pe-cho-ge, **V**:268

Shuie, Daniel, **IV**:346

Shuler, Benjamin, **VII**:11

Shumaker, C. W., member park board, **VI**:220

Shuman, John, Milnor, N.Dak., **IV**:145.

Shumway, Mrs. W. J., **IV**:126

Shunks, W. D, **II.1**:417

Sibley, A. E., **IV**:417; E. F., 417; M. L., 417; Mandy, 417; \_\_\_\_\_, Amer. Fur Co. agent., 257

Sibley Crossing, **I**:140

Sibley expedition into Dakota Territory, **VII**:133

Sibley, Gen. H. H., **I**:220, 221, 230, 368, 375, 428, 429; **II.1**:483; **II.2**:90, 119, 137; arrival at Fort Abercrombie, **II.1**:122; expedition against Sioux, **II.1**:11, 32, 81, 120; expedition of 1863, **II.2**:32; **IV**:298, 324; **V**:264-267, 270; expedition of, 70; **VII**:5,7, 55, 116-118; escape of the Indians from, 56-58

Sibley Island, N.Dak., **VII**:127

Sibleys Crossing, **III**:182, 214

Sickle, 2<sup>nd</sup> Lt. Horatio G., Jr., **III**:194

Sidell, Lt. Col. W. H., **II.2**:34, 89

Sidney, Neb., **VII**:310, 314

Sieber, J. A., **IV**:415

Siebottom, Norman, first engineer on *Bertha*, **II.1**:343, 359

Siefert, August, **III**:233

Siegel, William, **II.2**:13, 92

Sigdal, N.Dak., **VII**:255, 256n.

Sight Horse, Indian family of, **IV**:390

Silver, D. H., **II.1**:416

*Silver Lake No. 4*, Missouri River steamboat, **II.1**:330n. 1, 337, 357, 372-376

Simmer, N., **IV**:394

Simmons; Andrew, **II.2**:98

Simonds, Jake, **IV**:341

Simonet, Rev., Manitoba, **III**:106

Simons, Merino, founder of Mennonite church, **III**:327

Simonson, B. J., **IV**:344; Eldy, 341; Hans O., 341; James, 341; Ole, 341; Ole, Jr., 341; Opegard, 341; Otto, 341

Simonton, John, **II.2**:96

Simpson, Alexander, **IV**:299, 771, 772, 786, 792; Capt., 659; Emilius, 665; Governor George (Sir George), 260-297, 329, 646-857; Governor of Hudson's Bay Co., 305; Governor of Prince Rupert's Land, President of Council, 267n. 1; letter to Baron Wrangell, 858, 859; Richard, 364, 370; Thomas, 658-777

Sims, Capt. W. H., notes by, **II.1**:341-342; **opp. 359**;

- notes by, **II.1**:359-371; sketch of, **II.1**:371; **opp. 371**; Charles F., **II.1**:429-431; letter by, **II.1**:431-439; **opp. 431**; letter by, **II.1**:457; E. W., **II.1**:438, 455; **II.1**:**opp. 431**; Peter, **III**:345
- Sims, N.Dak., **VII**:244, 245
- Sims, S. C., on the turtle effigy, **III**:685-687
- Sinclair, Colon, **II.2**:134; G., **IV**:291, 321; James, 275-329; William, 656-837; William Jr., 677
- Sinness, Torger, **III**:206n. 2
- Sioux City, Iowa, description of, **II.1**:394; **III**:246; **V**:81; **VII**:22-24, 126, 128
- Sioux City*, Missouri River steamboat, **II.1**:270, 286, 313
- Sioux County, **V**:233, 248
- Sioux Falls, description of, **II.1**:392-415; history of, **II.1**:141-143; **III**:115
- Sioux Indians: **II.1**:122, 129, 421; and Catholic missionaries, **I**:200-251; at Fort Union, **II.2**:61; attack Arikara village, **II.1**:506; attack on the *Benton*, **II.1**:307; attack on Berthold trading post and Indian village, **I**:442; attack Fisk expedition, 1864, **II.1**:426; attack on Fort Abercrombie, **II.2**:11; attack on the *Grant*, **II.1**:301; attack on the *Shreveport*, **II.1**:277; escape of, to Canada, **II.2**:25; fire on the *Bertha*, **II.1**:365n. 2; hostilities and half-breeds, **II.2**:29; hunting parties of, **I**:220; kill mate of *St. Johns*, **II.1**:306; prisoners at St. Joseph, **II.1**:207; prisoners taken to St. Cloud, Minn., **II.2**:133; Sherman treaty with, **I**:238; War of 1862, **I**:414, 427, **II.1**:179; war party of, **II.1**:323; **III**:102, 105; at Hudson's Bay Co. post in Pembina, 464-465; at Fort Douglas, 461; Devils Lake reservation, 201; boundaries of Sioux claim, 499; land treaties of, 498-528, 551 massacre of half-breed hunters by, 470
- "Sioux Land Treaties," **III**:498-528
- Sioux-Chippewa peace convention in 1870, **II.2**:**opp. 34**
- Sippey, John, **VII**:96
- Sirhla, Frank, **IV**:354
- Sisseton, D.T., **V**:269; reservation, **III**:90, **V**:182, 183, 191, 198
- Sisseton Dakotas, treaty with, **II.2**:132, **III**:501, 508; treaty of 1841, 515; lands of, 518
- Sitting Bear, John, Arikara Indian, **II.1**:466; tells story of his father, Son-of-the-Star, **VI**:37-46; first enlistment of Arikara, 41; **opp.41**, **opp.71**
- Sitting Buffalo, Mandan chief, **II.1**:471
- Sitting Bull, Sioux chief, **I**:227, 238, 247, 250, 255, 257, 258, 273, 274, 277, 280, 281, 421; **III**:181, 216; **VI**: 22, 24, 35, 47, 48, 80, 188
- Sitting Rabbit, Mandan artist, **I**:433-436
- Siveright, \_\_\_\_\_, 509; deposition of, 504, 505; John, 498-545, 664-695; John, deposition of, 555
- Sixth Minnesota Regiment, **VII**:117, 118
- Sjoblom, Rev. P., **III**:278
- Sjolinder, Rev. L. E., **III**:275, 284
- Skaarvold, Arnt, **VII**:154
- Skalei, Caroline, **IV**:365; Frederick, 365; Godleib, 366; Jacob, 366; Mary, 366; Mathew, 366; Susan, 366
- Skamfer, L., **III**:162
- Skamp, Charles, **IV**:354
- Skaro, Betsy, **IV**:437; Erick, 437
- Skauge, Erick, **III**:169
- "Sketch of David Montgomery Holmes, A," **V**:23-52
- "Sketch of Sykeston, A," **I**:383-384
- "Sketch of the Minnesota Massacre, A," **V**:251-272
- "Sketches of Early Settlements of Portions of Walsh County," **II.1**:161-170
- Ski sled, **VII**:269; pioneer use of, 241
- Skins, tanning of, **I**:455-456
- Skjei, Rev. Th. J., **VII**:220, 227
- Skjold, P. J., **I**:111
- Skogen, Anders, **VII**:261
- Skunk, Indian family of, **IV**:386
- Skunk lake (post), **V**:268
- Slabtown, Fort Abercrombie, **II.2**:10, 26, 106, 107; map of, 10
- Slagert, O., **IV**:443
- Slagvig, Knud, **III**:315
- Slater, Lawrence, **III**:226; Mary, **III**:226
- Slaton, Ezra, Jr., **II.1**:99; Ezra, Sr, 99; Rachel, 99; Vera, 99; Morey, 99; Cecil, **IV**:378; Eddy, 378; Elmore, 378; Henry, 378; Innes, 378; James R., 378
- Slaughter, Linda W., articles by, **I**:200-292; **I**:412-423; **I**:423-429; Major, 241; **IV**:108
- Slaughter, Swedes in, **III**:264
- Sleepy Eye, Minn., **III**:220
- Sletmoe, P. E., **III**:162
- Slidel, Gen., **I**:418
- Slingsby, George, **II.1**:239; Kathryn, first teacher in Riverside township, **II.1**:208; Mrs. George, **II.1**:211
- Sloan, Rev. I. C., **I**:244, 301; Rev. Isaac Oliver, **IV**:108-117, 166, 170-175; reminiscences of, 155-158
- Slocum, 2<sup>nd</sup> Lt. H. J., **III**:194
- Slontour, Bonhonime, **II.1**:118
- Sloop party, Norwegian, arrival of, **III**:312
- Slope County, **V**:248
- Slow Bull, Indian family, **IV**:384
- Small, Henry L., **II.2**:92; Patrick, **IV**:653-828
- Smallpox, at the Knife River Villages, **I**:374, 377; at Winnipeg Icelandic settlement, **I**:97, 103 and fn 2; epidemic of 1837, names of survivors, **I**:436-438; of 1855-56, **I**:339-349; of 1866, **I**:339-349; on Red River, 1781-1782, **III**:361; **VI**:181
- Smee, H. H. M., **I**:365
- Smith, A. J., **I**:344; Gov. Gregory, Vermont, 420;

Harlan I., article by, 74-89; Jefferson, 355-380; John, 355-380; Adam, **II.2:98**; Capt. T. D., **II.2:11, 14, 15, 23, 24, 93**; resolutions commending, **II.2:96-97**; Charles, **II.2:96**; Edward B., Com. Indian affairs; **II.1:468**; Gen. A. J., **II.2:91**; Henry, **II.1:314**; Isaiah, **II.2:92**; death of, **II.1:122**; Jefferson, **II.1:303**; Lt. \_\_\_\_\_, Fisk expedition of in 1864, **II.1:436**; Peter, **II.2:96**; Robert M., **II.2:98**; Samuel B., **II.2:134**; Sgt. J. H., Fort Abercrombie Co. H, 8th Regt, **II.2:30**; Alexander F., **III:232**; Alice, 227; Allan, 384, 385; Capt., T. P., 160n. 2; Charles, 234; D. H., 90, 91; D. M., 92; D. Wilmot, 87, 158, 160; Frederick, 232; George, 234; Henry, 230; James, 387; John, 230, 284, 383; Joseph, 234; Lester, 89; Rev. Fred W., 709; William H., 235; C. F., discoverer of turtle effigy near Sanger, N.Dak., **III:685-687**; \_\_\_\_\_, undersheriff, **IV:599**; A., 218; Andrew, 380; B., 701, 702; B. C., 399; Bert, 380, Blanche, 405; C. M., 399; Caleb, 343; Charles, 347; Charles, 376, 443; Charles, W., 380; Clement, 436; E. C., 399; Edward, 616, 650-745; Fred, 380; Hattie, 343; J. M., 131; J. W., 427; Jane, 341; John, 343, 405; Joseph, 343; Lois, 380; M. A., 399; M. E., 399; M. M., 399; Mary, 436; Mary A., 380; Minnie, 376; Olvis, 343; Pat, 341; Peter, 357, 421; R. L., 3911; R. W., 399; Rev. T. G., 148; Rev. J. M., 149; Rev. W. A., 124, 125, 128, 174, 175; Rodney, 351; S., 350; S. P., 399; Silas, 379; T., 399; T. A.; 399; Thomas, 341; W. B., 399; W. R., 399; William, 360, 577, 578; William, deputy sheriff, 634, 639; William, deposition of, 525, 604, 636, 640; \_\_\_\_\_, member of Holmes party, **V:66**; Mike, **V:54n**; E. W., assistant adjutant general, **VI:27**; John, post trader, 206-208; **VII:75**; Jefferson, 49, 51, 87, 88; J. H., 291n.; 292, 294; John, post trader, Bismarck, N. D., 100; Joseph, Ellsworth, Kansas, 67; Lieut., Mineral Point, Wis., 7n., 9, 12, 14, 15n., 16; Victor, 321; William, St. Louis, 84

Smithurst, Rev., **IV:286**

Smrha, John, **IV:77**; V. V., physician Z.C.B.J., 80

Smugglers Point, **II.1:232, 236**

Smuggling in Selkirk Settlement, **IV:264**

Snake Creek, D.T., **V:203**

Snake River, **II.1:71**; post at, **V:268**

Snell, Charles W., **II.2:92, 93, 97**; Joseph, stage driver, **I:415**; Herbert, **IV:347**

Snider, George, Civil War veteran, **V:32n. 16**

Snorre, Fergus Falls glee club, **VII:189**

Snowfield, Magnus, member park board, **VI:221**

Snure, William, **IV:441**

Snyder, Joseph, **II.1:250**; G. M., **IV:418**; J. M., 418; Rev. William, 141

Soby, J. M., **VII:295, 295n.**

Sod River, (Park River), N.Dak., **VII:263**

Soderberg, C. J., **III:281**

Sodhouses, **I:160**

Soenderhaa, Denmark, **I:153**

Sogn, N.Dak., **VII:255**; Norway, 149, 174, 242

Solberg, M. H., **VII:175**; Severt, 276n.

Soldier, Arikara Indian, enlists as scout, **VI:44**; narrative, 46-48; interview with Custer, 55-67; leads band of scouts, 77; supplementary story, 115-118; wailing song, 115n.; in battle of Little Bighorn, 130, 154; biography of, 179-187; **opp.49, opp.71, opp.179; VII:98**

Soldiers Home, Washington, D.C., **II.2:155**

Solem, Halvor, **VII:165**

Solomon, E. H., **IV:428**

Solomon, Patrick, **III:232**; William, **III:392**

Solør, Norway, **VII:163, 165, 166, 169**

Solstad, H. P., **VII:262**

Solum, Magnus, **VII:190**; Petrus, 150; Sevrin, 150

Sombart, C. L., **II.1:417**

"Some Devils Lake Notes," **I:476-478**

"Some Ojibway Legends," **III:708-724**

Somereisen, Father, **I:245**

Somerville, John, **III:371**

Sommerfeldt, caretaker of Wibeaux park, **V:165**

Son of Star, Arikara chief, **I:346; II.1:466**

Son-of-the-Star, story told by Sitting Bear and Soldier, **VI:37-48**; and the scouts, 51, 52

Sondreaal, Iver, **VII:165**; Helga, 165; Paul, 165; Thomas, 165

Song Prairie, Indian family, **IV:384**

Sonlie, Evan, **III:169**

Sonntag, Hngo, **IV:377**; Joseph, 377; Mary, 377; Robert, 377

Sons Of Norway, history of, **VII:185-186**

Sorbo, Ole, **VII:161**

Sorley, J. A., **VII:175**

Sorum, Annie, **VII:187**

Soucisse, \_\_\_\_\_, **IV:613, 624**; Pierre, deposition of, 513, 525, 531

Souris (Mouse) River, **IV:225, 228, 232**

Souris lake, D.T., **V:86**; River, **V:86**

Souris, Swedish settlers in, **III:261**

Sousby, J. R., **II.1:410**

South Dakota, South Dakota; foreign population in, **I:183**; Norwegians in, 1905, **III:310**; Swedes in, 1900, 249; **V:178, 198, 205, 223**

South, Frederick, **IV:356**

South Omaha. Neb., **IV:76**

South Pass, Rocky Mts, **II.2:38**

Southern Sky, Chippewa Indian, **V:133**

Sow Dog, Indian family of, **IV:387**

Spahar, Charles, **IV:347**

Spahr, Charles B., **III:610**



- Spalding, B. F., delegate to Constitutional Convention, 1889, **III**:127n. 6, 150; John E., **III**:232
- Spalding, Justice, **V**:243n. 45
- Spates, Rev. Samuel, **II.1**:476
- Spath, C. D., **IV**:397; E. K., 397; F. F., 397; M. W., 397; W. V., 397; William, 397
- Spaude, Mrs., **VII**:115
- Spaulding, Capt. Josiah, **IV**:208n. 6; Burleigh F., **VII**:303
- Spear, Anna, **IV**:436; Blanche, 436; F. W., 436; Henry, 436; Leonard, 436; Mandy, 436
- Spearfish, S.Dak., **VII**:313
- Spearinville, N.Dak., 51
- Speel, J. N., **IV**:218
- Spencer, David B., and wife, **I**:252, 253; E., **II.1**:417; Elisha S., **II.2**:94; John, **II.1**:122; R. M., member of Fisk expedition, 1862, **II.1**:75; \_\_\_\_\_, hotel proprietor, Breckenridge, Minn, **II.2**:12
- Spencer, F. W., **IV**:364, 370; Harriet, 364, 370; John, 283, 458, 459, 460, 473, 483, 607, 608, 742; John, deposition of, 461, 588, 639; Mary E., 364, 370; Rev. David B., 102; sheriff of Selkirk Colony, **III**:370, 376
- Speral, Frank, **IV**:67
- Sperry, L. B., Fort Berthold agent, **II.1**:469; Albert H., **VII**:121, 124; O. F., biographical sketch of, 119-125, **opp.61**; Jeremiah, 119
- Spiers, John, **III**:232
- Spink, S.Dak., **VII**:303
- Split Lake post, **IV**:689, 706, 757, 758
- Spokely, Charley, **IV**:436; Engbert, 436; Guril, 436; Jonas, 436; Kjersten, 436; Knut, 436; O. T., 436
- Spokesfield, E., **IV**:443; Maria, 443; Walter, 443; William, 443
- Spoor, Rev. W. M., **IV**:146
- Spotted Hand, Indian family of, **IV**:389
- Spotts, John, deposition of, **IV**:582
- Spray*, Missouri River steamboat, **II.1**:311
- Spread Eagle*, Missouri River steamboat, **II.1**:269, 284
- spring wheat belt, **III**:529
- Spring Grove, Minn., **III**:166
- Spring, Joseph, **III**:234
- Springen, Fosten, **IV**:368; G. K., 368; J. G., 364
- Springer, chair of territorial committee, **III**:122, 123; Aug., **IV**:406; Elmer, 406; Grace, 406; Oliver, 406; Rudy, 406
- Springfield, D.T., **V**:80
- Springfield, Ill., **VII**:126, 251n.
- Springfield rifles, captured by Indians, **VII**:10
- Springville Cattle Co., **IV**:49
- Sprole, Robert, **III**:232
- Sprottler, Berthold, **IV**:351
- Spruce, Jack, **I**:340
- Sramota, Thomas, **IV**:71
- Srnka, Frank, **IV**:77; Fred, 77
- St. Adalbert Church, **IV**:66
- St. Adalbert, **IV**:70, 71
- St. Adolph, **IV**:76
- St. Andrews, N. Dak., **II.1**:165
- St. Ansgar, Ia., **VII**:149, 153, 159
- St. Anthony, Minn., **VII**:3
- St. Boniface, **I**:201, 209, 210, 218, 219; **III**:102-104, 106, 107; **V**:135
- St. Cecilia Society, **IV**:71
- St. Charles Hotel, Yankton, **V**:81
- St. Clair and Berg, Grand Forks firm, **VII**:175
- St. Clair, Charles, member of Fisk's expedition, 1862, **II.2**:75
- St. *Cloud Democrat*, quotations from, **II.1**:423n.1, 425 n. 1, 451, n. 1, 455 n. 1, 475 n. 2; letters from Fort Abercrombie in, **II.2**:9-32, 72, 74, 76, 78, 81, 96, 97
- St. Cloud, Minn, **II.1**:180; **II.2**:6, 11, 12, 20, 22, 29, 80, 96, 113, 125, 136, 133; **III**:102, 186, 242, 560; **IV**:63; **V**:28, 29; **VII**:69, 70, 137, 142, 143, 280
- St. Croix River, **III**:506
- St. Cyrill and Method, **IV**:76
- St. Dizier, Elm, J. P., **III**:389
- St. Francis Xavier mission, **I**:218
- St. Germain, Joseph, **III**:392; P. L., deposition of, **IV**:534; Pierre, deposition of, 531
- St. Germans, **II.1**:129
- St. Henri, Quebec, **III**:217
- St. Jacque, **IV**:443; P., 444
- St. James, Minn., **V**:82
- St. *Joe*, Missouri River steamboat, **II.1**:316, 414
- St. John, D.T., **V**:119, 123
- St. John Nepomuck Catholic Church, **IV**:70, 76
- St. John Nepomuck Order, **IV**:77
- St. John's cathedral, **II.1**:106
- St. Johns Academy, Jamestown, N.Dak., **III**:679
- St. Johns, **III**:197
- St. Johns Lutheran, church at Abercrombie, **III**:164, 165
- St. *Johns*, Missouri River steamboat, **II.1**:300, 303, 306, 313, 316, 311, 326, 334-360, 372, 373, 375
- St. Joseph, D.T., **I**:220, 356, 358, 359, 362, 364, 371, 375; Catholic mission at, **I**:213, **IIApp**:1-34 mission at, **III**:102, 103, 106; hunting parties of, **III**:215; founded 1843, **IV**:101; **V**:107, 176; **VII**:147
- St. Louis and Iron Mt. Railway, **III**:348
- St. Louis and Pacific Railway, **III**:348
- St. Louis, Mo., trade from, to Fort Union, **II.2**:61; **III**:499; **IV**:77; **VII**:40, 80, 81, 88, 114, 233, 250n., 259, 274
- St. *Luke*, Missouri River steamboat, **II.1**:343, 354
- St. Luke's Hospital, **VII**:176; Aberdeen, S.Dak., 130.

- See also Deaconess Hospital, Grand Forks.
- St. Mary's Academy, Bismarck, N.Dak., **I**:251-272
- St. Mary's boarding school, Belcourt, **V**:116, 117; industrial school, **V**:117
- St. Michael's Mission, **I**:225; **III**:238
- St. Olaf College, **VII**:204, 234, 239, 240, 262n.
- St. Olaf congregation, **VII**:213
- St. Paul and Duluth railway, **VII**:69
- St. Paul and Pacific Railway, **I**:423-429; **III**:555-557, 560, 562, 566, 583, 584, 587, 658; **VII**:247. See also Great Northern Railroad
- St. Paul and Sault St. Marie Railway, **III**:656
- St. Paul Butte, D.T., **V**:86
- St. Paul Daily Press*, **II**.1:424n. 1; letters about Fisk Expedition in, **II**.2:78-85
- St. Paul Globe*, **II**.1:483n. 2
- St. Paul, Minn., **II**.2:9, 23, 29, 37, 40, 78, 104, 148, 162, 163; **III**:87, 92, 101, 178, 561; population of, 516; Swedes in, 248; **IV**:63, 65, 74, 76; Red River trade of, 302; Presbytery of, boundaries, 114; **VII**:88, 89, 116, 137, 226n., 237, 238, 260, 270, 279, 280, 299, 300, 303
- St. Paul, Minneapolis and Manitoba Railway, **III**:161,168, 176, 282, 660; formation of, 584; development of, 585; lands of, 588; **VII**:270, 287, 297, 303, 304
- St. Paul Weekly Pioneer*, **II**.1:451n. 1, 453n.1, 456n. 1
- St. Paul Weekly Press*, **II**.1:446n. 1, 449n. 1, 450n. 1, 454n. 2, 456n. 2, 458n. 1
- St. Peter and Paul, **IV**:76
- St. Peter's Spring, **IV**:228
- St. Peters, Minn., **VII**:97, 240n.
- St. Pierre, Roger, interpreter of Ojibway legend, **III**:725-727; \_\_\_\_\_, **IV**:622, 625; Etienne, deposition of, 620
- St. Regis de Borgia River, **II**.2:70
- St. Thomas, N.Dak. history of, **I**:89-131; **VII**:148, 224n.
- St. Vincent, Minn., **I**:110; **III**:552, 553n. 5
- St. Wenceslaus, **IV**:76; Order, 77
- Stabbed, Indian warrior, **VI**:51, 58, 72, 73, 80, 81, 84, 93; in battle of Little Bighorn, 130, 131, 133, 154
- Stackhouse, William, **IV**:414
- Stackpole, John, **IV**:430
- Stafne, E. A., **III**:165, sketch of, 176; home of, 1871, 172
- Stage stations, Moorhead to Pembina, **VII**:72
- Stage transportation, **II**.1:161-170; between Bismarck and Fargo, **V**:55 and note 15
- Stagniger, John, **IV**:346
- Stahl, A., **III**:277; Charles A., **IV**:414
- Stai, Edward, **I**:136, 152; Laurits, **I**:152
- Stais, John, **IV**:77
- Stampen and Roethe, Grand Forks firm, **VII**:174
- Stampen, John, **VII**:174
- Standing Buffalo, Dakota chief, **II**.2:83, **V**:269
- Standing Cloud, Indian scout, **I**:343
- Standing Rock, D.T., **II**.2:34; number of Swedes in, 1900, **III**:306
- Standing Rock Indian Reservation, **I**:251-292; **I**:459-474; **V**:223, 233, 248
- Standing Rules and Regulations, Hudson's Bay Co., **IV**:841
- Standing Stone, Indian sacred place, **III**:452
- Stands-Firmly (E-kan-a-gin-ka), Dakota warrior, **V**:268
- Stanek, V., **IV**:77
- Stangeland, Mathias, 264, 264n.
- Stankovsky, Joseph, **IV**:77, 78
- Stankowsky, Mat, **IV**:77
- Stanley, Gen., **I**:339-349, **III**:218, **VII**:97; Abbie, **IV**:344; Charles, 411; Cinda, 344; Etta, 344; George, 344; H., 343; Luella, 344; Luzene, 344; Orville, 344
- Stansbury, Howard, Capt. U.S. Top. Engineers, **II**.2:9n. 2; John, **II**.1:35; Charles, **III**:202n. 2
- Stanton County, **V**:214, 215; census summary of 1885, **IV**:404; names of all residents in, 405-412
- Stanton, Edwin M., Sec. of War, report of Capt. Fisk's expedition, **II**.2:35
- Staples, Chancey, **IV**:353; merchant, Anoka, Minn., **VII**:3
- Stapleton, William, **III**:230
- Star, Dakota scout, **V**:270
- Star Robe, chief of Hidatsa Indians, **II**.2:63
- Starboard, Gertrude, **V**:48
- Stargard, Prussia, **III**:171
- Stark County, number of Swedes, in 1900, **III**:306; **V**:190, 191, 194, 203, 205, 207, 217, 218, 223n. 117, 224, 226-231, 233, 235; **VII**:245
- Stark, Emery, **IV**:354
- Starkey, Rev. J. B., **I**:310-318, **II**.1:177, **IV**:111
- Starr, Mrs. S. M., teacher, 56; S. M., 55
- Starrat, David, **II**.2:98
- State Constitutional Convention of 1889, history of, **III**:111-157
- State Historical Society of North Dakota: Report of Secretary, 1905, **I**:9-47; Report of Secretary 1908, **II**.1:1-66; Report of the Secretary, 1910, **III**.1:11-83; Report of the Secretary, 1913, **IV**:13-30; Report of the Secretary for 1923, **V**:9-21; list of newspapers received in SHSND library, **V**:16-21; Report of the Secretary for 1920, **VI**:2; custodian of state parks, 213, 223, 224, 225; marking historic sites, 226
- "State Historical Society of North Dakota, The," **II**.1:73-77

- “State Park System of North Dakota, The,” **VI**:211-237
- Statement of W. A. Farnsworth,” **III**:94-95
- Stavanger, Norway, emigration from, **I**:134; labor conditions in, **II.1**:190-191; **VII**:150, 151, 195, 266n., 267n.
- Steamboat Owners, Captains and Pilots on the Missouri River in 1868,” **II.1**:415-417
- Steamboats: in Fort Benton trade, **II.1**:312; names and travel routes of, **II.1**:372-374; government freight carried by, **II.1**:375-378; travel narratives of, **II.1**:263-266; **II.1**:267-284; **II.1**:285-313; **II.1**:314-330; **II.1**:341-342; **II.1**:343-358; **II.1**:359-371; **II.1**:372-374; watches on, described, **II.1**:327n. 1. *See also* names of individual steamboats.
- Stearns, J. L., **II.2**:140; Wallace N., article by, **II.1**:171-178
- Stedman, Col., J. B., **VII**:63
- Steel River, Canada, **III**:214
- Steele, A. A. H., **IV**:415; Annie M., 415; L. Y., 415; Lena P., 415; W. P., 415
- Steele City, N.Dak., **II.1**:202-251
- Steele County, N.Dak., number of Swedes in, 1900, **III**:306; settlement of, **II.1**:202-251; **V**:202; **VII**:164, 165, 172, 213, 214, 220, 224n., 225, 227, 237
- Steele, Edwin D., Mankato, Minn., **II.2**:13, 92; H. B., **II.1**:454
- Steele, N.Dak., **VII**:304
- Stefansson, Gudmundur, **I**:105; Magnus, 98, 99; S. F., Icelandic poet, 89-131
- Stefanus congregation, **VII**:213
- Stefferson, C., **IV**:395; C. E., 394; H., 394; M., 395; N., 394; S. C., 394
- Steile, James, **IV**:786
- Stein, Adam, **V**:53n. 7, **VII**:70
- Steinbar, Jacob, **IV**:74
- Steinbrueck, E. R., articles by, **I**:297-299; **I**:456-445
- Steinhauser, E., **IV**:409
- Stendahl, Otto, **III**:258
- Stephen Decatur*, Missouri River steamboat, **II.1**:313; **II.2**:154, 155
- Stephen, Father, **I**:269
- Stephens, Maud, **III**:206; Belle, **IV**:415; Joseph, 55
- Sterner, William, **II.1**:94, 97
- Stevens County, **V**:176, 183, 184, 203, 208-211, 225, 226, 227
- Stevens, Gov., road surveyed by, **II.1**:35, 38; camp of, in 1853, **II.1**:46; Julius, **II.1**:246, 249; Rev., Fargo, **II.1**:241; M. N., **III**:121; R.N., delegate Constitutional Convention, 1889, 140, 142, 147; Thomas, 232; Joseph E., **IV**:377; Mrs. W. L., 135; Rev. Cicero B., 109-115, 134-136, 165, 170; Rev. William Coit, 115, 117, 170-172; Alfred, **VII**:294n., 306; H. E., 293, 293n., 306
- Stevens, N.Dak., **VII**:293, 294n., 302n., 306
- Stevens' Pass, Rocky Mts, **II.2**:70
- Stevenson, John, **IV**:403; W. W., 434; Don., **VII**:318
- Stewart, Angus, **II.1**:241, 205n.1; Mary E., **III**:235; Richard, **II.1**:166; Alexander, **IV**:348; Alexander, 627, 628, 649-678; D. V., 291, 321; Elizabeth, 415; Granville, 58; James, 415; James, 589; Jane, 415; John, 347; John, 621, 623, 649-671; Rev. J. H., 138; Capt., steamboat *Keweneau*, **VII**:68; David, 73
- Stewarts (Stuarts) Lake post, **IV**:659-834
- Sticken, H. J., auditor of Adams County, **V**:237n. 33
- Stikine post, **IV**:771-833
- Still, \_\_\_\_\_, clerk of Hudson's Bay Co., **IV**:465
- Stillwater, Minn., **VII**:89, 90, 93; Stillwater House at, 90
- Stimpson, E., **IV**:400
- Stinchcomb, Blanche, **IV**:407; Della, 407; Elmer, 407; Frank, 407; Hattie, 407; Maggie, 407; Scott, 407
- Stitsel, James P., **III**:236
- Stitt, Rev. William, **IV**:146
- Stluka, Joseph, **IV**:65
- Stock wood, Minn., **VII**:150
- Stockbridge, Dr Levi, **III**:590
- Stockton, Ed., **IV**:351
- Stockwell, W. L., sketch by, **III**:683-684
- Stoddart, Walter, **IV**:770, 786
- Stoivder, George, **IV**:354
- Stokes, J. W., **II.2**:94
- Stokka, Ola, **I**:136
- Stone County, **V**:182
- Stone, Gov. William A., Penn., **II.1**:256; Hiram, **II.2**:94, 97; J. M., **II.2**:97; L. J., **II.1**:208, 239, 250; Dacotah, daughter of Judge Stone, **III**:158; Francis, 230; H. W., 90; Judge, 158; Annie, **IV**:360; Daniel, 424; Eddie, 360; Frank, 360; George W., 368; Hellen, 360; Margaret, 360; Rev. Sidney, 101n. 1, 134n. 1, 136n. 1, 143, 144; S. B., 360
- Stone Indians (Assiniboine), **III**:452
- Stone Rock, Indian family of, **IV**:391
- Stonewall*, Missouri River steamboat, **II.1**:329, 343, 376, 377
- Stony Creek, N.Dak., **VII**:101, 103
- Stony Point, N.Dak., **VII**:238
- Storasli, Germund, **VII**:248
- Stornoway, **II.1**:92, 115, 116
- “Story of Com Silk, an Ancient Mandan Legend, The,” **III**:688-707
- “Story of Mardell,” **II.1**:248-250
- “Story of the Grandson, A Hidatsa Legend, The,” **IV**:33-40

Stout, A. B., **II.1**:498-508  
Stowers, Rev. C. N., **I**:314  
Stoyell, George, **IV**:347  
Strand, A. G., **III**:28; J. O., 161; O. E., **IV**:432  
Strandberg, Mrs. N. J., **III**:272  
Strandvold, Ole, **VII**:152, 154, 229, 234, 279  
Strawberry Lake, **III**:180, 181  
Streimer, Rev. A., **IV**:141  
Stretsel, James, **III**:226  
Strickler, A. B., **IV**:376  
Strider, Frank, **III**:233  
Striegel, Hannah, **IV**:356; John, 355; Julia, 356; Mary, 356; William, 356.  
Strikes Enemy, in battle of Little Bighorn, **VI**:96-99, 101  
Strikes Two, **VI**:49, 50; in battle of Little Bighorn, 94, 122, 130-134, 150, 151, 154; continues narrative, 118-119; story of expedition to Black Hills, 163-170; biography of, 187-191; **opp.71, opp.187**  
Strikes-the-lodge, **VI**: 51; leader of Da-roch'-pa, 59; in battle of Little Bighorn, 130, 131, 154  
Striped Elk, Dakota woman, **VII**:130  
Stromme, Rev. Peer O., **VII**:220, 229n., 262; pioneer experiences of, 233-240; Stromme, *Erindringer*, **VII**:235-240  
Strong, C. D., **II.1**:449; Casper, **III**:232; E. M., member of Capt. Fisk's expedition, 1862, **II.2**:72; Rev. G. W., Dunker Church, Cando, N.Dak., **IV**:91  
Stroud Bros., Texas, **IV**:47  
Stroud, Joe, **IV**:55; Joseph G., first postmaster, 51  
Stroud, N.Dak., in county seat fight, 55  
Strout, Capt., **VII**:111, 112, 116  
Strychnine, used to poison Indians, **VII**:12, 12n.  
Stuart, James, **IV**:494; John, 678-746  
Stuart, U.S. Senator, Irrigation Committee, address at Constitutional Convention, 1889, **III**:130  
Stuchel, John, **IV**:77  
Stull, Rev. E. B., **II.1**:177  
Stump Lake, N.Dak., **V**:111, **VII**:252  
Stutsman County, archaeological remains in, **I**:88; number of Swedes in, 1900, **III**:306; **V**:180, 214, 215  
Stutsman, Enos, **I**:350-354, **350**, **III**:338; Jacob, 350; Nicholas, 350  
Sublette, William, **I**:358,380  
*Success*, Missouri River steamboat, **II.1**:353, 364; **VII**:127  
Sugett, William H., **IV**:352  
Suk-shi Mandan chief, **I**:434  
Sukash, Mandan chief, **II.1**:465  
Sullivan, Tim, **IV**:351  
Sullivan, Jerry, **IV**:358; John, 354  
Sully creek, D.T., **VII**:312  
Sully, Gen. Alfred H., **I**:230, 354-355, 369, 376; **II.1**:128n. 1, 421, 422, 426, 428, 433; **II.2**:139, 144, **III**:243; and Basil Clement, **I**:339-349  
Sully's Hill, Dakota, **III**:192  
Sulphur Creek, D.T., **V**:68  
"Summary of Evidence in the Controversy Between The Hudson's Bay Company and the North-West Company," **IV**:449-643  
Sumner, Charles, **II.2**:94, 97; Capt. E. V., U.S. Army, **IV**:292n. 1  
"Sun and the Cross, The," **I**:272-292  
Sun dance, Indian ceremony, **V**:96, 98; **VI**:78 and note; mentioned, 212, 205; of Blackfoot Indians, **II.2**:66  
Sun Man, Indian family of, **IV**:390  
Sun River, **II.2**:69  
Sund, Charles, **III**:258  
Sundahl congregation, **VII**:255, 269  
Sunday, John, Chippewa Indian, **II.1**:474, 475  
Sundberg, Lars, **III**:272, 273  
Sundblad, Mrs. August, **III**:272  
Sundby, A. A., **IV**:365  
Sundin, H. A., **II.1**:248; Siver, **III**:275  
*Sunset*, Missouri River steamboat, **II.1**:328, 338, 414  
*Sunshine*, Missouri River steamboat, **I**, 269, 270  
Super, Ella, **IV**:407  
*Superior Posten*, Superior, Wis., **VII**:239  
Supreme court, D.T., **V**:244, 245, 247; North Dakota, **V**:231, 232, 240, 242  
Suprenault, steersman for Primeau and Co., **VII**:87  
Surrendered Camp (post), **V**:269  
Susan Iron Ring (Winona Crawford), **V**:254  
Susquehanna River, **V**:25, 26  
Sutherland estates. *See* Scottish clearances.  
Sutherland, James, first missionary on Red River, **II.1**:133; Adam, **III**:383, 384; Alexander, 383; Catherine, 383; George, 383, 394, 409; Peter, 89; Robert, deposition of, 375; William, 384; Alexander, **IV**:516, 554, deposition of, 513, 519; Angus, 482; Duchess of, 244; George, 518; James, 267n. 1, 485, 488, 498, 507, 508, 510, 515; William, 482, 515; Martin, **VII**:299  
Sutherlandshire, **II.1**:96, 106  
Suttle, Henry, **I**:329-330, **330**  
Sutton Memorial Church, founded, **IV**:122  
Svacina, Jacob, **IV**:77  
Svec, Wenzl, **IV**:77  
Svedberg, O., **III**:272, 280  
Sveinsson, Sigurjon, **I**:102, 103  
Svenkeson, Gunstein, **VII**:160  
Svenson, P., **IV**:433  
Sverdrup, Professor G., **VII**:181n., 206, 207  
Sverdrup Township, settlement of, **I**:131-153  
Svingen, Rev.. O. O., **VII**:228  
Svornost order, Bohemian organization, **IV**:78; No.3, C. S. P. S., Bohemian organization, **IV**:79

Swallow, M. B., **IV**:354  
 Swamp Indians, Chippewa tribe, **III**:447  
 Swampy Cree Indians, **III**:445  
 Swan, Eugene, **III**:232  
 Swan River district, **IV**:650-844; post at, **IV**:685, 700  
 Swann, Thomas, House of Rep., **IV**:190, 191  
 Swanson, John, sketch of, **III**:250; Swan, 275, 276; S. J., 272; August, **IV**:365; Clara, 411; John, 377; Josephine, 377; M., 377; Peter, 411; Samuel, 411; Selma, 377; Sophie, 377  
 Swanston, John, **IV**:825  
 Swasey, G. T., **III**:91, 92  
 Sweden, conditions favoring emigration from, **III**:252, 292, 296; emigrants' origins by lans, **III**:308; state policy for prevention of emigration, **III**:296  
 Sweden post office, **II**:161-170  
 Swedes and Norwegians in United States, comparative numbers in 1900, **III**:249; causes for immigration, **III**:252  
 Swedes, settlement of in North Dakota, **I**:180-200, **III**:247-309, **III**:309; diagram of, 1866-99, **III**:252; diagram of, 1860 to 1906, **III**:255  
 population listed by county, **III**:254-284  
 Swedish Augustana synod, **VII**:231  
 Swedish Mission Society, **III**:282; sketch of, **III**:256  
 Sweet Corn, Sioux chief, 227, **I**:419  
 Sweet, D. O., **IV**:427; Nannie, 427  
 Sweetman, Fred, **VII**:101  
 Sweitzer, Otto, **IV**:405  
 Swenson, Magnus, **III**:258; John, 284; S., 275; Anne, **IV**:437; Iver, 437; Ole, 374, 437; Ragnild, 437; Stene, 437; Tom, 437; Iver, **VII**:275; Peder, 171n  
 Swift County, Minn., **VII**:274  
 Swift Tail, Indian family of, **IV**:390  
 Swift, William, **IV**:430  
 Swiss emigrants at Red River colony, **III**:459, 460; **IV**:252  
 Sykes, Richard, article by, **I**:383-384; Maj. Gen., U.S. A., **IV**:188; Rev. D. J., 147  
 Sykeston, settlement of, **I**:383-384  
 Sykora, Frank, **IV**:77  
 Sylta, **I**:153  
 Syndenfor, Marie Nielson, **III**:173  
 Syveson, Lou, **IV**:432

## T

*T. Q. McGill*, Missouri River steamboat, **II**:1:264, 315, 330, 376  
 Tabeau, Father, **I**:205  
 Tabor, Henry M., **IV**:137  
 Tache, Bishop Alex A., **I**:219, **II**:2:25, 115, 120; **II**App:1-34; **III**:106

Tacoma, Wash., **VII**:236, 269  
*Tacony*, Missouri River steamboat, **II**:1:316-328, 371, 372  
 Tacou (Takoo) post, **IV**:786, 801, 818, 820  
 Tacou River post, **IV**:787  
 Taflin, Olaf, Mandan, **III**:255; Rev. O., **III**:262  
 Taft, Robert, **II**:2:97  
 Tahkahokuti, battle of, **III**:244  
 Taitt, James, **IV**:580, 587, 597; deposition of, 582, 594, 608, 636  
 Takoo post. *See* Tacou post  
 Taliaferro, Maj. Lawrence, **III**:510  
 Tall Bear, **VI**:44, 45, 58  
 Tallakson, Rev. S. L., pioneer experiences of, **VII**:256-238  
 Tallow Co., Selkirk settlement, **IV**:258  
 Tandberg, Andrew, **VII**:166; Gudbrand, 166; Gust, 166; Math., 166; Mrs. Gudbrand, 166; Nels, 166, Nils, 166n.; Prof. John, 177, 177n.  
 Taney, Chief Justice, **III**:503  
 Tang, Charles, **III**:277  
 Tanner, Elijah, J., **II**:2:96; James, Chippewa interpreter, **I**:252, **II**:2:17, 21, 22, 96; Jesse A., article by, **I**:180-200; John, story of his captivity among the Ojibways, **III**:491-497; Rev. John, Frankfort, Ky., 497; James, half-breed missionary, **IV**:101  
 Tannet, Lt. T R., **I**:423-429  
 Tapier, Francois, deposition of, **IV**:638  
 Tappan, John E., Fort Berthold agent, **II**:1:468; U.S. Sen. Benj., **IV**:210n. 2  
 Tappen, federal agent at Fort Berthold, **VII**:98  
 Tarang, John M., **VII**:190  
*Tarascon*, steamboat, **II**:2:155  
 Tarbell, Sid., **IV**:59  
 Tarkelson, Aslak, **VII**:160  
 Tarleton, Annette J., **II**:2:98; Thomas, 98  
 Tate, H., **II**:2:94  
 Taunchey, John, **II**:1:475  
 Taylor, Charles, **II**:2:96; James. W., special agent, U.S. Treas. Dept, **II**:2:25; Oscar, 1<sup>st</sup> Lt., Northern Rangers, **II**:2:95; U.S. census taker in 1860, **II**:2:98; Bayard, **III**:338; Samuel, 90, 91; C. P., **IV**:396; Charles, 415; Fanny, 430; George, surveyor, 316, 658, 673, 734, 741, 766, 782, 797, 815, 829; John, 430; Joseph, 382; M., 420; Mary, 430; Peter, 773; Rev. Z. B., 130; Richard, 407; Susan, 430; Thomas, 674-741; W. H., 420; William, 430; Dr. J. D., **V**:50n. 35, 51; Bayard, **VII**:71n.; Joseph, 100  
 Taylor, N.Dak., **VII**:244, 245  
 Te-wa-kan (Gabriel Renville), **V**:271  
 Tebeau, J. E., **II**:1:416  
 Tehle, Frank, **IV**:77  
 temperance, in Bismarck, 1876, **I**:251-272

*Tempest*, Missouri River steamboat, **II.2**:140; **VII**:80  
Templeton, Judge Charles F., decisions of, **V**:243, 244  
Ten Mile Point, Minn., **II.2**:132  
Territorial Census of Dakota, **IV**:338  
Territorial Property, joint commission for division of, **III**:150  
Terry Commission, **I**:272-292  
Terry, Elija, **I**:200-251; Brig. Gen. A. H., **III**:178, 181, 185, 187, 190, 191, 193, 213; report of, **II.2**:34; Rev. Elijah, **IV**:102; Gen. Alfred H., **VI**: 22n., 25, 26, 35, 68n.; quoted, 85n.;107n.; 134, 134n., 135n., 142n, 143n., 146, 146n., 157, 160, 160n.; on *Far West*, 206; sends word to Gibbon, 208  
Terry, Missouri River steamboat, **II.1**:371  
Tetli, Johannes, **VII**:150  
Teton Sioux Indians, **I**:251-292; divisions of, **III**:501  
Texas cattle, **V**:158, 162  
Texas Jack, killed by Indians, **V**:78n. 90  
Thaler, Joseph, **IV**:405  
Tharaldson, Eivind, **VII**:173; H., 164, 176; Halvor, 173; Osmund, 173  
Thew, William, **IV**:717-837  
Thick Timbered River, N.Dak., **VII**:8  
Thief River Falls, Minn., **VII**:189, 266n.  
Thimens, Capt., **VII**:95  
Thimmens, Capt., **III**:220  
Thingelstad, Bernt, **VII**:166n.; Hans, 165, 165n.; 166; Iver, 165; Peder, 165  
Thingwalla Township, settlement in, **I**:89-131  
Third Infantry, U.S., **III**:223  
Third Minnesota Battery, **III**:243  
Third Minnesota Regiment, **VII**:116  
Third Siding, Northern Pacific Railway, **V**:54n. 11  
Thirteenth U. S. Infantry, Fort Rice, **VII**:22  
Thirty-eighth Wisconsin Volunteers, **VII**:96  
Thirty-first Infantry, U.S., **III**:213, 222  
Thisted, Danish seaport, **I**:153  
*Thjodolfur*, Icelandic newspaper, **I**:101  
Thoe, Ole, **VII**:170  
Thoen, Dr. P., **VII**:176  
Thom, Dr., **III**:106; Platt, 229  
Thomas, C. W., freight shipped by, from St. Louis, **II.1**:375; Ellen, 221; Frank H., 232; Harry, 227; Capt. Henry, 188, 229; Louise, 227; Mary, 227; Col. M. T., **II.2:opp. 148**; B. J., **IV**:418; Charles, 624; Thomas, 494; W. M., 417; Gen. George H., **VII**:62, 126  
Thompson, \_\_\_\_\_, 1<sup>st</sup> Lt., 2d Minn. Cav., **II.1**:428; Benjamin, 1<sup>st</sup> Lt., Citizen's Company, **II.2**:93, 94; Frank, **II.1**:485; Horace, **II.1**:449; Frank Jared, sketch of, **III**:683-684 Hugh C., **III**:232; Jack Dacotah, 684; Jaredine Mason, 684; Nils, 165; W. H., **II.1**:264; Thompson, W. O., **II.2**:94, 97; Carl, **IV**:354; Christian, 347; David, 186, 187, 194; F. L., Cando, 83; F. L., U.S. Land Commissioner, 85; George, 428; John, 534-634; Joseph, 353; Lena, 437; Prof. E. J., State Univ., N.Dak., 117, 161, 166; Rev. E. J., 115, 138, 142, 170-172; biographical sketch of, 138n. 1; Rev. E. W., 137; Rev. J. J., 144; Sven, 437; A., **VII**:151; Gullick, 161; Gustav, 186n.; Horace, H., 124; Iver, 184n.; Lewis, 175; Martin, 150; Nels, 186n.; Ole, 150, 156; Ole, Hallingdal, Norway, 149; Thomas, 186n.; Thorsten, 186n.; Torger, 156  
Thompson, David, **I**:368, 372, 382, **II.1**:94; at Pembina, 1798, **II.1**:82; visit to the Mandans, **III**:359  
Thompson, N.Dak., **VII**:159n., 161n., 163, 213, 240, 303  
Thompson, Roy, articles by, **III**:310-320, **IV**:81-100  
Thompson's River post, **IV**:658-833  
Thomson, Minn., **V**:83  
Thomson, Peter, **IV**:374  
Thor, Amon, **III**:264  
Thordarsen, Mrs. Gudmundur, **I**:105, fn 4  
Thorgrimsen, Gudmund, **I**:96; Rev. H. B., **I**:96, 109, **II.1**:144  
Thorgrimsen, Rev. H. B., **VII**:220, 220n, 230n.  
Thorlakson, Rev. Pall, **VII**:218, 229n., 236  
Thorlaksson, Haraldur, **I**:104, 111, **II.1**:144; Rev. Pall, **I**:89-131, **104**, Pall, **I**:144  
Thorleson, N., **IV**:437  
Thorn, Barbara, **IV**:363; Christina, 363; Fredric, 363; John, 363; Madalina, 363  
Thorn, Bertie, **III**:227; Susan, 227; M., **IV**:442; Adam, Recorder of Rupert's Land, **IV**:269, 277, 797, 815, 829  
Thorpe, Norway, **VII**:240  
Thorsgaard, E. O., **VII**:166n., 227, 228, 229n., 260, 263, 271, 274  
Thorson, H., **I**:104; P. P., **III**:268  
Thorson, Halvor, **VII**:161; Theodore, Fargo, N.Dak., 149  
Thorwaldsson, Stigur, 111, 127; **I:opp. 104**; Swain, **I**:120  
Thorwalson, K., **IV**:433; L., 433  
Thrane, Marcus, **I**:155, 155n. 1, 172, 173; **VII**:237  
Thraniter movement, **VII**:134  
Three Bears, Indian family of, **IV**:387  
Three Bellies, Indian family of, **IV**:389  
Three Rivers, **II.1**:133; **III**:103  
Thrashing machine, used at Fort Buford, N.Dak., **VII**:103  
Throckmorton, Joseph, **II.1**:416; William, 416  
Throttier, Adall, **IV**:283  
Thunder Nest, Indian myth concerning, 446; **I:opp. 448**  
Thurston, C. M., **IV**:398; C. P., 398; E. M., 398; F.,

- 398; H., 398; H. M., 398; H. R., 398  
 Thwaites, Reuben Gold, **I**:374  
 Thy, Denmark, **I**:153, 176, 177  
 Thyberg, A. P., **III**:276  
 Tickner, L. F., **IV**:362  
 Tilgren, John, **IV**:434  
 Tilton, \_\_\_\_\_, **I**:380  
 Time, Tobias, **I**:152  
 Tingelstad, Hans, 184, 185; Prof. John, 178, 230n.  
 Tiscat, Father, **I**:219  
 Tittle, Freeman, **IV**:427; Jane, 427; Otis G., 427;  
     Sarah A., 427; William, 427; William M., 427  
 Tittman, O. H., Supt. U.S. Coast and Geodetic  
     Survey, letter from, 187n. 2  
 Titus, Frank E., **IV**:377; Mrs. M. S., **VII**:79; S. S., 77  
 Tiyouwashte, Indian chief, **III**:237  
 To-an-kan-xa-ci-ye (Sheyenne River post), **V**:267  
 Tobacco Garden Creek, ferry at, **IV**:54, 60  
 Tobacco Garden, N.Dak., **IV**:51, 198  
 Tobacco, son of White Painted House, **II**:1:471  
 Tobin, Charles, **IV**:379  
 Tod, John, **IV**:659-825  
 Todd, Capt, **II**:1:3,31 n. 1; J. B. S., **II**:1:143; J.E., on  
     turtle effigy, **III**:685-687; Dr. William, **IV**:650;  
     Henry, 405; Jennette, 405; John, 833; John,  
     1889, 405; Luzella, 405; Mary, 405; Samantha,  
     405; William, 654-853; William Jr., 806;  
     Joseph, Capt. of steamboat *Helena*, **VII**:102  
 Tofslie, Even, **VII**:164; Ole, 164  
 Tofte, Anders, **VII**:274  
 Tofte, J. A., **III**:274  
 Tohka, William, **II**:2:96  
 Tolleen, Frank P., **III**:255  
 Tollefsen, Rev. I., **VII**:181, 181n., 183n.; Axel,  
     article by, **VII**:133-191; Rev. B., 230  
 Tolmie, William F., (T., surgeon), **IV**:723-786, 804,  
     833  
 Tolna, N.Dak., **VII**:256  
*Tom Morgan*, Missouri River steamboat, **II**:1:287  
*Tom Stevens*, Missouri River steamboat, **II**:1:328,  
     336, 338, 357, 363, 373, 376  
 Toma, Iowa, **IV**:75  
 Tomasin, Father, **I**:246  
 Tombs County, Minn., U.S. census of 1860, **II**:2:98  
 Tongue River Crossing, stage station, **III**:212  
 Toombs County, Minn., population of, 1860, **III**:553  
 Toomey, James, **IV**:457; Thomas, 353  
 Torgerson, traveling companion of Hjelm Hansen,  
     **VII**:145, 146; Chamberlain, Christiania,  
     Norway, 138  
 Torjuson, Halvor, **VII**:161  
 Torn Mouth, Indian family of, **IV**:387  
 Torsgaard, John, **VII**:234  
 Torture Dance, Indian, **V**:98, 99  
 Torvend, C. S., article by, **III**:310-320  
 Totten, Maj. Gen., Joseph G., **III**:178, sketch of, 208-  
     211; Peter G., **III**:208; Susan Maria, **III**:208  
 Toverson, Johanna, **IV**:403; Nels, 403; Tilda, 403  
 Towell, Etta, **IV**:349  
 Tower City, N.Dak., **VII**:302; Presbyterian church  
     organized in, **IV**:139  
 Towers and Gudgeon Co., **V**:157  
 Towers, J. R., Kansas City, Mo., **V**:157; R. S.,  
     member park board, **VI**:218  
 Towne, Supt. of Northern Pacific Railway, **V**:84  
 Towner, Col. O. M., **IV**:122, **VII**:297, 299  
 Towner County, N.Dak., number of Swedes in, 1900,  
     **III**:306; story of location of county seat,  
     **III**:321; census summary of 1885, **IV**:413;  
     names of all residents in, 414-422; **V**:199, 219  
 Townsend Bros., **IV**:47  
 Townsend, Mont., **VII**:316  
 Townsend, Mrs. B. J., death of, **II**:1:362, 363  
 Tracy, J. R., 4<sup>th</sup> Cpl., Northern Rangers, **II**:2:95  
 Trading Form of Hudson's Bay Co., **IV**:333  
 Trageton, Ole, **VII**:165  
 Traill County, N.Dak., nationalities of landholders,  
     **I**:108, 198; number of Swedes in, 1900, **III**:306;  
     Swedish immigrants, statistics of, **III**:280, 307,  
     309; **V**:187, 188, 193, 202; **VII**:156, 164, 167,  
     174, 212, 214, 216n.  
 Traill, Walter J. S., manager Hudson's Bay Co., **V**:38;  
     **VII**:70, 75  
 Tranchemontagne, Charles, deposition of, **IV**:614  
 Transmontagne, Frenchman in St. Louis, **VII**:80  
*Trapper*, Missouri River steamboat, **I**:341  
 Travel records, in 1863, **II**:1:219-230  
 Traverre Island, **IV**:522  
 Traverse lake, **V**:254  
 Travis, Mrs. William, **IV**:126; Rev. William, 128,  
     132, 133, 173  
 Travois for wounded, **V**:93, **VI**:113, 186  
 Treacy, A. T., **IV**:436; Carry, 436; Ray, 436  
 Treadwell, A. M., **IV**:440; E. F., 440; Forrest, 440;  
     Fred, 440; Sarah, 440  
 Treaty goods, for Red Lake Chippewas, **II**:2:15  
 Treaty of 1818, United States and Great Britain,  
     **III**:548  
 Treaty provisions of 1851, Dakota tribes, **III**:520  
 Treaty Train, Red Lake, Minn., **II**:2:11  
 Treaty with Dakotas, 1841, **III**:515, 515n. 3  
 Trees, native to N.Dak., **VI**:228-230, 238-240  
 Trepanier, C. P., **V**:49, **VII**:77  
 Tresler, D. P., **IV**:378; Florence, 378; W. C., 378  
 Tri-State Grain Growers Association, **III**:649  
 Trinity Church, N.Dak., **VII**:213  
 "Trip through the Red River Valley in 1864, A,"  
     **II**:1:146-149  
 Tripp, Chief Justice Bartlett, **III**:125  
 Trohjem, Norway, labor conditions in, **II**:2:190, 191  
 Trøidal, Ole, **VII**:163

- Trombly, U. H., **IV**:355
- Trondhjem, Norway, **VII**:151, 154, 166, 227n., 243, 247n.
- Trongsrud, B., **VII**:153
- Troter, Frederic, **I**:344
- Trotter, Andre, deposition of, **IV**:535; Joseph, 535; Peter, 356
- Trotting-Along-Over-Something (A-na-wau-ma-ni), Dakota warrior, **V**:252
- Trout Lake post, **IV**:770, 785, 832
- Truax, John, **IV**:346, **IV**:440
- Trudo, John, **II.1**:166
- Trutt, Andrew, **IV**:358
- Trysil congregation, **VII**:212, 229, 261, 262
- Trysil, N.Dak., **VII**:152, 237, 238; settlement of, 234; Norway, 152
- Tshau-she-sha, **V**:269
- Tubbs, G. W., **II.1**:455; Hon. Charles, Osceola, Penn., **II.1**:255
- Tucka, Dakota Indian, **VII**:118
- Tucker, Johanna, **II.2**:99; Moses, 99
- Tufvason, Nils, **III**:284
- Tuleson, K., **IV**:443
- Tuller, N. A., **IV**:415
- Turcot, John, **IV**:414
- Turner, Ezra, delegate Constitutional Convention, 1889, **III**:142; James, 231; A. C., **IV**:218; Charles, 349; E., 394; Ed., 430; F. E., 394; Harriette, 349; James, 430; John, 394; Lizzie, 430; Mary, 430; Samuel, 349; Thomas F., 351; Ann, **V**:44n. 32
- Turner*, Missouri River steamboat, **II.1**:315
- Turpin, Swere, **III**:235
- turtle effigy, near Sanger, N.Dak., early description of, **III**:685-687
- Turtle Mountain agency, **I**:200-292, **III**:197; Indians at, **III**:200, 201; missionary work at, **I**:213
- Turtle Mountain band of Chippewa, **I**:289; **V**:110-112
- Turtle Mountains, D.T., **II.1**:129, **III**:196; **IV**:197, 223-225, 232; **V**:37, 85, 86, 91, 93, 95, 98, 101, 108-118, 121, 124, 137; physiography of, **V**:85-89; **VII**:228; trail of, **VII**:288, 289
- Turtle River, **II.1**:95, 108, 122, 129; trading post, **II.1**:117; **IV**:478; Presbyterian church at, 113; **VII**:165, 168, 171n., 172
- Tuskind, Ole, 153
- Tuttle, Isaac (Nabunaskong/Nebuneshkung), **II.1**:473-492
- Twamley, James, **III**:98, 99
- Twedt, C., **III**:164
- Twentieth Infantry, U.S., **III**:222, 223
- Twentieth Wisconsin regiment, 174
- Twenty-second Infantry, **III**:197, 214, 222
- Tweto, Alma, article by, **III**:158-177; sketch of, **III**:174
- Twilight*, Missouri River steamboat, **II.1**:301, 304, 305
- Twin Lakes (post), **V**:267
- Twin Valley, Minn., **VII**:151, 152, 235
- Twine binder invented, **III**:594
- Twining, Capt. W. J., **IV**:191, 195-197, 218
- Two Bears, Sioux chief, **I**:345; Indian family of, **IV**:388; enlists as scout, **VI**:45
- Two Days, Indian family of, **IV**:388
- Two Lance, Sioux chief, **I**:276
- Two Shields, Hidatsa Indian, **IV**:59, 60
- Two Stars, Dakota warrior, **V**:257, 258, 260, 267, 269
- Twyford, contractor, **III**:204
- Tygeson, Ed., **IV**:432
- Tyler, Henry F., St. Anthony, married on the Fisk expedition of 1862, **II.2**:46, 72.; Pres. James, **IV**:211
- Tyndall, Rev. S. G., **IV**:142
- Tyner, Frank, **IV**:430
- Typhoid epidemic, **V**:50, 50n. 35
- “Typical Villages of the Mandans, Arikara and Hidatsa in the Missouri Valley,” **II.1**:498-508
- Tysen, J. R., letters by, about the Fisk expedition, **II.2**:72-74
- ## U
- U.S. Army, freight of, carried on steamers, **II.1**:375-378
- U.S. Boundary Commission, establishment of, **IV**:191
- U.S. Census of 1860, Breckenridge, Polk, and Tombs Counties, Minn., **II.2**: 98, 99; of Minnesota, **II.2**:98-101
- U.S. Census of 1860, Tombs, Breckenridge and Polk Counties, Minn., **II.2**:98-99; Sheyenne City, **II.2**:99-100; Georgetown post office, **II.2**:100-101
- U.S. Census, of 1865, Clay County, Minn., **II.2**:101; of Minnesota, **II.2**:98-101
- U.S. Census of 1900, number of Norwegians in, **II.1**:186-201
- U.S. Volunteer Indian scouts, posts found, **VI**:11
- U.S. War Department, report of, **II.2**:9n. 1
- U.S. Weather Bureau, **III**:89
- U-to-ho-zhu, **V**:269
- Udden, Prof J. A., **III**:305; Rev. Svante, experiences in North Dakota, 1882-1892, **III**:303
- Udenby, Hans, **VII**:171
- Ueland, Martin, **I**:147n. 2, 152
- Ugland, Hans, **VII**:291n., 306
- Uhlman, Cecilia, **IV**:56; Eugene, Lettie, 56
- Uhlman's Ferry, 54



Ullan, Ole, **IV**:347  
 Ulven, Thomas, **VII**:175  
 Ulvestad, Martin, **VII**:157, 159n., 165-167  
 Ulvisaker, Rev., St. John Lutheran Church, **III**:165  
 Umphrey, Angelene, **IV**:410; Alexander, 410; Delila, 410; Ida, 410; Isaac, 412; James, 410; John, 410; Nancy, 410; William, 410  
 Umpqua post, **IV**:770-833  
 Uncle Sam Nine, **V**:166  
 Underwood church, statistics of Swedish immigrants, **III**:307, 309  
*Underwriter*, Missouri River steamboat, **II.1**:414  
 Ungava district, **IV**:674, 675; post, 691-756  
 Union Pacific Railway, **VII**:68  
 United Norwegian Lutheran Church, **VII**:204-208, 221, 223, 229, 231, 245  
 "United States Census of 1850 for Pembina District, Minnesota Territory," **I**:384-405  
*United States*, river steamboat, **VII**:80  
*United States vs. Rogers*, Supreme Court decision, **III**:503  
 United States–Canada boundary lines, history of, **IV**:179-234  
 University of North Dakota, establishment of Wesley College, **II.1**:171-178  
 Updike, Lewis, **II.2**:131  
 Upper Red River district, **IV**:654, 665, 669  
 Upsahl, Ole, **VII**:161  
 Upshur, Abel P., Sec. of State, **IV**:212  
 Upsilon Lake, D.T., **V**:87  
 Upton, Benjamin A., **II.1**:216n. 4, 247; sketch of, **II.1**:240  
 Urdahl, Jens, **VII**:152  
*Urilda*, Missouri River steamboat, **II.1**:357, 360, 365  
 "Uses of an Historical Society," **I**:53-69  
 Utrecht, treaty of, **IV**:179, 182, 185, 238

## V

Vaaler, Rev. J. R., **VII**:178  
 Vacant, Ann, **II.2**:98  
 Vacek, John, **IV**:74  
 Vachal, Wenzl, **IV**:75  
 Vail, J. H., Milnor, N.Dak., **IV**:145  
 Vaille, Joseph, **IV**:218  
 Valdres, Norway, **VII**:165, 169, 175, 242  
 Valle, Augustin, **IV**:742, 743  
 Valley City, N.Dak., **VII**:225, 269; Swedes in, **III**:256  
 Van Amen, \_\_\_\_\_, St. Anthony, Minn., **II.1**:179  
 Van Cleve, Mrs. C. O., **IV**:123, 133  
 Van Deusan, Winfield, **IV**:412; John, 411  
 Van Etten, T., **II.1**:460  
 Van Meter, Carrie, **IV**:446; E. A., 446; George, 446; Harry, 446; Nellie, 446

Van Rensellaer, Gen., **III**:209  
 Van Solen, Mrs. L., **I**:376  
 Van Vliet, Rev. G. H., **II.1**:77  
 Van Voorhis, teacher, **III**:273  
 Vanada, John, **III**:203  
 Vance, Laura, **IV**:407; Rev. J. E., 141-146, 172-178  
*Vancouver*, trading ship, **IV**:770, 771, 786; post, 818, 833, 834, 853  
 Vandal, John, deposition of, **IV**:582; Joseph, deposition of, 642  
 Vandehorck, Capt. John, **I**:412-423; **II.2**:10, 10n. 3, 11, 40, 89, 104; **II.2:opp. 22**  
 Vanderbilt, S.Dak., **VII**:130  
 Vandersluys, Jasper, **IV**:569-595  
 Vanderveer, Guy, **III**:95; Louis, **III**:95; W. J., **III**:95  
 Vank, Philip, **VII**:129  
 Varnson, Ole, **III**:280  
 Varnum, Zeph, **I**:383; Althia, **IV**:444; Clarence, 444; Edith, 444; L. W., 444; Loren, 444; Zeph., 444; Lt., chief scout, **VI**:30; discovers camp of Dakotas, 83n.; discovers pony herd, 84n.; in battle of Little Bighorn, 102, 107, 108; mentioned, 136, 146, 171, 197; **VII**:318  
 Vasseur, Bois-Brule, **III**:437; \_\_\_\_\_, **IV**:531  
 Vatne, Andrew, **136**; letter by, **II.1**:186-201  
 Vatni, I. O., **IV**:433; O. L., 43S; Sarah, 433  
 Vaughan, G. W., steamboat pilot, **II.1**:314  
 Vederleyden, Gillis, **III**:231  
 Veeder, John S., **III**:262  
 Veflen, Ole, **VII**:161  
 Veitch, Andrew, **V**:48; Frank, **V**:53n. 3  
 Velva, N.Dak., **VII**:179  
 Venaas, Ole, **VII**:171  
 Venal, George, **IV**:443  
 Venderberg, Carrie Ann: **II.2**:98; Cornelius, **II.2**:98  
 Verenthorn, Mary, **II.2**:100; William, 100  
 Verlin, Peter O., **IV**:432  
 Vermilion (Vermillion) post, **IV**:651-837  
 Vermillion Lake, Minn., **VII**:3, 4  
 Vermillion, S.Dak., **VII**:303  
 Verret, George, **IV**:371; Gotleib, 371; Hellena, 371; Kettrina, 371; Michael, 371; Peter, 371  
 Veseleyville, N.Dak., **IV**:75, 76  
 Veseli, Bohemia, **IV**:62  
 Vesely, Frank, **IV**:78  
 Vetter, Mary L., **IV**:99  
 Vettleson, Rev., **VII**:215, 229n.  
 Veum, J., **I**:112, fn 1  
 Vian, Addie F., **IV**:377  
 Vickers, George, **II.1**:416  
*Vidnesbyrd Ira Broderkredsen*, **VII**:254  
 Viets,  
 Viets, Brazilla, **VII**:61; Frank, 173; biographical sketch, 61-79, **opp.61**; First Lieut., Battery C., 1st Ohio Light Artillery, 64; Jesse, 61; Rodney,

Viets, George, **III**:340; Frank, **V**:41  
 Viger, Francois, **IV**:610; deposition of, 610  
 "Vigilantes in North Dakota," **IV**:58-61  
 Vigilantes, **IV**:46; in North Dakota, 58-61  
 Vik, Lars, **VII**:161  
 Viken, Thor, **VII**:161  
 Viking, Crookston, glee club, **VII**:189  
 Villard County, census summary of 1885, **IV**:423;  
     names of all residents in, 424-428; **V**:203, 205,  
     206, 217, 218  
 Villard, Henry, **III**:138  
 Vincent, John, **IV**:283; T., 321; Thomas, 291; L. P.,  
     **V**:54n. 14  
 Vines, native to N.Dak., **VI**:233, 246-247  
 Vinge, K., **VII**:156  
 Vining, Minn., **VII**:244  
 Vinjie, A. O., **I**:133  
 Vinyard, Alma F., **IV**:425; Miles A., 424  
*Viola Belle*, Missouri River steamboat, **II.1**:335-337,  
     357, 359, 372, 402  
 Virginia City, **II.2**:83; **VII**:20n., 310  
*Virginia*, Missouri River steamboat, **II.1**:344  
 Vlcek, Rev. John, **IV**:75  
 Vogel, William, **IV**:356  
 Vold, M. T., **VII**:175  
 Voll, Nils, **II.1**:189 n. 1  
 Volunteer Scout service, **VII**:116  
 Von Hoffman, L. A., **VII**:311n., 321n.; Medora,  
     311n.  
 Von Werner, Maj. F., **II.1**:392  
 Voorhees, T. K., **II.1**: 416  
*Vor Tid*, **VII**:239  
 Voracek, Frank, **IV**:77  
 Voss, Rev. W. E., **IV**:141  
 Votava, John, **IV**:78  
 Voting records, of Icelanders, 1892-1904, **I**:89-131  
 Voudrie, Toussaint, **II.1**:117, 118  
 Vovec, Martin, **IV**:77  
 voyageurs, mission efforts toward, **IIApp**:1-34  
 Voyek, Antonette, **IV**:77; Frank, 67, 77  
 Vrana, Anton F., **IV**:75

## W

W Ranch, N.Dak., **IV**:59  
*W. B. Dance*, Missouri River steamboat, **II.1**:328,  
     372, 374, 378  
*W. J. Lewis*, Missouri River steamboat, log book of,  
     **II.1**:314-330; **II.1**:341, 343, 375, 316, 377, 378  
 "W-Bar Ranch on the Missouri Slope, The," **V**:155-  
     166  
 Wa-su (Hail), **V**:272  
 Wa-su-e-de-ya (Sets-fire-to-hail), Dakota scout,  
     **V**:269

Wa-su-ho-wa-shte, Dakota warrior, **V**:260, 267  
 Waage, Rev. J. N., **VII**:218  
 Wabasha bridge, St. Paul, Minn., **V**:255  
 Wabasha, Minn., **III**:218  
 Wacha, John, **IV**:67; Peter, 67, 71  
 Wadams, Duncan, **IV**:403  
 Waddell, Ella S., **I**:348  
 Waddle, Rev. J. M., **IV**:140, 142  
 Wade, Ira, **II.2**:96; William, **VII**:129, 130  
 Wadref, Erwin, **IV**:436  
 Wadsworth, David, **IV**:360  
 Waesackooshack, Chippewa legend concerning,  
     **III**:475  
 Wagner County, **V**:206, 223  
 Wagner, scout, **VII**:117; N. C., 177n.  
 Wagness, Ever, **III**:187n. 2, 235  
 Wagon, **VI**:148  
 Wahnatah County, **V**:174, 175  
 Wahoo, Neb., **IV**:76  
 Wahpekute, Sioux tribe, **III**:500, 508  
 Wahpeton (Wahpekoota) Dakota Indians, **III**:501,  
     508; lands of, **III**:518; treaty of 1841, **III**:515  
*Wahpeton Gazette*, **III**:90  
 Wahpeton, N.Dak., **III**:87-90, 92, 93, 95, 160; home  
     of college, **II.1**:171-178; **IV**:63-77  
 Wahpeton order, Red River, No. 42., **IV**:71  
 Wahpeton reservation, **V**:191, 198  
 Wainwright, Capt. S. A., **III**:179  
 Waite, Rev. Ransom, **IV**:124-135, 173-177  
 Walch, Michael, **IV**:355  
 Waldenstrom., Rev. P. P., **III**:256, 282  
 Waldo, Peter, Waldensian leader, **III**:327  
 Waldref, Anna, **IV**:432; C., 432; Ed., 432; John, 432;  
     Louis, 432; Mrs. J., 432; W. D., 432  
 Waldron, C. B., committee on state parks, **VI**:214; J.  
     M., **VII**:297-301  
 Walhalla, N.Dak., **I**:251-292; **III**:98, 100, 102; old  
     settlers park, **III**:97  
 Walhalla State Park, **VI**:215; **opp.215**  
 Walin, Christina, **IV**:436; John, 436; Mary, 436  
 Walinger, Kasmer, **IV**:371; Katrina, 371  
 Walke, Harmon, **II.2**:92  
 Walker, Rev. J. T., **I**:313; Charles, **IV**:358; Courtney,  
     770-786; H. C., 376; John F., 392; K. L., 380;  
     Lewis, 408; S. C., 380; U.S. Sen. Robt. J., 211;  
     Bishop of Episcopal church, **V**:115, 117;  
     George J., case against McLean County, **V**:240,  
     241; F. T., **VII**:297, 303  
 Wall Creek, D.T., **V**:71  
 Wall, Fredrick, **IV**:367; John, 367; Margaret, 367;  
     U.S. Sen. Garret D., 211  
 Walla Walla, description of **II.2**:71; fort at, **II.2**:35  
 Wallace County, **IV**:41, 55; census summary of  
     1885, 429; names of all residents in, 430;  
     **V**:203, 204, 206, 207, 227, 230, 236

- Wallace, E. D., delegate, Constitutional Convention, 1889, **III**:126n. 6, 127n. 4; J. D, **II.1**:177; Rev. Howard, **IV**:129, 176
- Walle, N.Dak., **VII**:159-164, 213, 219, 238, 241, 262, 262n.
- Waller, Peder, **VII**:152
- Waller, Rev. Alvan F., **IV**:208n. 6
- Walette County, **V**:183, 184, 203, 204
- Wallin, L. M., **III**:276; O. G., **III**:274.
- Wallis, Thomas, **III**:236
- Wallquist, R. G., **III**:271
- Walmettles, Fred, **IV**:355
- Walpole, William, **VII**:127
- Walsh, \_\_\_\_\_, deserter, **IV**:467; John, 457
- Walsh County, archaeological remains in, **I**:88; number of Swedes in, 1900, **III**:306; settlement of, **II.1**:161-170; Swedes, **III**:283; **V**:193, 201, 215, 216; **VII**:190, 213, 214, 222, 224n., 227, 230, 240, 241, 251, 251n.
- Walsh, George, editor of *Plaindealer*, **II.1**:169; **V**:38n. 25, **VII**:172, 173, 203, 296, 297, 299, 300, 303; Thomas, **V**:44
- Walter, Harry, **IV**:357
- Walterhouse, William, Dunker settler at Cando, **IV**:90n. 1
- Walters, Edward, **IV**:358
- Wamberg, J. J., **II.1**:249; John, **II.1**:246
- Wanaton, Sioux Chief, **III**:464
- Wanka, J. J., **IV**:55
- War Eagle*, Mississippi River steamboat, **I**:364; Missouri River steamboat, **II.1**:272, 315, 330, 375-377; **II.2**:102
- War of 1812, **III**:201
- Ward County, Danish settlements in, **I**:175; number of Swedes in, 1900, **III**:306; census summary of 1885, **IV**:431; names of all residents in, 432-438; **V**:210n. 78, 221, 222, 224, 226, 227, 239, 241; gerrymander in, **V**:245
- Ward, James, **IV**:408; John, 353; Joseph, 446; George, **V**:60, 60n. 43; 64, 66n. 61
- Wardner, James, **II.1**:232
- Wards, Jennie, **II.1**:371
- Ware, Maria T., **IV**:208n. 6
- Warner, Rev. S. B., **I**:310-318; A. U., **IV**:425; Arthur J., 425; Jesse U., 425; John, 407, 458, 459, 480, 486; Orra, 425
- Warren, John, **II.1**:110, 111, 113, 126
- Warsingley, Morris, **IV**:357
- Wartman, George, **IV**:354
- Wasa, N.Dak., post office established, **III**:259; Swedes in, **III**:258
- Washington, D. C., **V**:256; territory, **V**:171
- Washington, D.C. Soldiers Home, **II.2**:155
- Washington*, Missouri River steamboat, **II.1**:341
- Washington Territory, gold discoveries in, **II.2**:38; **VII**:159, 217
- Wasmus, Ernest, **III**:232
- Wassells, Lawrence, **II.1**:417
- Wassen, H. H., **II.1**:246
- Wasukiye, chief of Sisseton Sioux, **II.2**:132
- Wateau, William, **IV**:347
- Water Chief, Mandan, **II.1**:470
- Waterbury, S. Dak., boulder mosaic in, **I**:85
- Waterman, Lt., **III**:197
- Waters, Frank, **II.1**:165, 166, 169; James, **IV**:55
- Waterways, treaty of 1909, **IV**:181
- Watkins, E. C., Indian inspector, **VI**:22
- Watlin, Fredrich, **IV**:348; Jennie, 348
- Watson, H. W., **II.1**:455; E., **IV**:398; G. M., 398; J., 398; L., 398; S. E., 398
- Watt, Andrew, **IV**:149; W. H., 218
- Watteville regiment, **II.1**:105, **III**:425; soldiers from, **IV**:248.
- Waukegan, Ill., **VII**:126
- Waverly*, Missouri River steamboat, **II.1**:314, 318, 326, 329, 372
- Way-shaw-wush-koquen-abe, speech of the-Green-Setting-Feather, **V**:107
- Wayagoenagee, Sioux Chief, **III**:216
- Waynesboro, N.C., **II.2**:154
- Weare and Allison, banking firm, Sioux City, Iowa, **VII**:23
- Weaver, C. S., **IV**:108n. 1
- Webb, Rev. John, **I**:310-318, **IV**:108, 111; Thomas, 59.
- Webber, Rev., **III**:88
- Weber, Kate, **III**:234; Alyn, **IV**:428; Arthur, 428; Guselda, 428; John, 428
- Weberg, Peter, **VII**:175
- Webster, B. D., **III**:113
- Webster, Minn., **V**:254
- Webster-Ashburton treaty, 1842, **IV**:180, 181, 212.
- Wedin, A., **III**:305, 257
- Wee, John, **IV**:377
- Weenaas. Rev., A., **VII**:205, 206, 216, 218, 277
- Wehrle, Rev. Vincent, on German Russians in N.Dak., **I**:199
- Weidlier, R., **IV**:353
- Weigl, Marcus, **IV**:370; Peter, 371; Reynl, 370
- Weis, Adam, **IV**:357
- Weiser, Dr., **V**:269
- Welch, Edmund, **III**:230; Sgt. S. D., Co. G, 8th Regt., Fort Abercrombie, **II.2**:30
- Welch, James, **VII**:322
- Welcome*, Missouri River steamboat, **II.1**:287, 315, 330, 344
- Welford, Walter, member park board, **VI**:220
- Weller, N.Dak., Swedes in, **III**:276
- Welles, John, **II.1**:117
- Wells County, N.Dak., settlement in, **I**:383-384; number of Swedes in, 1900, **III**:306; census

- summary of, **IV**:439; names of all residents in, 440-446; **V**:193, 197, 211
- Wells, E. P., **I**:383; David A., **III**:610; Erron, 217; Mrs., 217, **217**; Phillip, 217, 236; Sarah, 217; Edward P., **IV**:137; Job T., 414; John Baptiste, deposition of, 582; Rev. \_\_\_\_\_, **VII**:238
- Wells, Fargo Company, **III**:212
- Welsh, Maggie, **IV**:349; William, 351
- Welsh, Thomas, **III**:186
- Wenabozho legends, **III**:708
- Wendlin, John, **IV**:354
- Wenseinger, John, **II**:2:92, 104
- Wergeland, Dr. A. M., **II**:1:187
- Werlinger, John, **IV**:371; Parav, 371
- Wesley College, at University of North Dakota, **II**:1:171-178
- Wesleyan missionaries, **IV**:822, 836; Missionary Society, 805, 836
- Wessel, August, **IV**:355
- West, John, chaplain of the Hudson's Bay Company, extracts from his journal, 1820-1823, **III**:441-490; William, **IV**:355
- West Lynn, D.T., **V**:30n. 12
- West Wind*, Missouri River steamboat, **II**:1:272, 282
- Westborg, Carl Frederick, first Swedish child born in Grand Forks, **III**:274; John, **III**:274
- Westeen, Dr. A. A., **III**:274, 275
- Westergaard, Christian (Christen), **I**:153-180; Peter, 153-180; Waldemar C., article by, **I**:153-180
- Westerland, Rev. J., **VII**:228
- Westerlund, E. P., **III**:260
- Western Bohemian Catholic Association, **IV**:70; Catholic Union, 76; Fraternal Association, 71, 73, 80
- Western Independent*, Dakota newspaper, **II**:1:143
- Western Town Co, Dubuque, Iowa, **II**:1:141
- Westley, Ola, **I**:136
- Weston, George, **VII**:70
- Wetmore, Samuel, **IV**:441
- Wett, Henry, **III**:232
- Weymouth, L. S., **VII**:119
- Whalen, Mary, **IV**:341; James, **VII**:292, 294
- Whally Patrick, **IV**:358
- wheat industry, 1883-91, **III**:613; 1895-1897, **III**:644; in Richland County, **III**:164; production, in the Red River Valley, **III**:597-672
- Wheat crop, pioneer methods of threshing, **VII**:273
- Wheatland, N.Dak., in 1879, **IV**:160; Presbyterian church organized in, 138
- Wheaton, Capt. Lloyd, Fort Pembina, **III**:340
- Wheeler, Lt. W. H., **IV**:349
- Whelan, John, **III**:226
- Whichler, F. N., **IV**:362
- Whidden, Rev. W. R., **II**:1:209
- Whiffen, E. H., surgeon, **IV**:722, 737, 753
- Whipple, A. O., **VII**:296
- Whipple, Bishop H. B., **II**:1:483
- Whisnand, Rev. W. C., **IV**:148
- Whistler, Gen., **I**:343, 423; Maj. N. G., **III**:179, 183, 187; Col. J. N. G., **IV**:349; E. C., 349; Julia, 349; Margaret, 349
- Whitacer, Alfred, **III**:232
- Whitcomb, Capt. George C., **I**:418, **II**:2:889; established Fort Wadsworth, **II**:1:33; Capt., **VII**:125; W. R., 306
- White Bear (LeKota), trapper and interpreter, **VII**:126
- White Bear Lake, Minn., **II**:2:20
- White, Charley, capt. of *Red Wing*, **VII**:81n.; pilot of *Ellen May*, No. 2, 81
- White Chief, Indian family of, **IV**:384
- White Cloud, Chippewa chief, **III**:711
- White Cloud, Dakota scout, in battle of Little Bighorn, **VI**:129, 130, 131; carries message, 134, 135
- White Cloud*, Missouri River steamboat, **II**:1:270
- White Crane, Indian scout, **I**:343
- White, Dr., **II**:1:111; E. D., Dakota informant, **I**:459-474; Rev. G. S., 310-318; William H., article by, 310-318; Alfred, **IV**:341; Charles, 407; Cora, 407; Dr., 518, 528, 531; Estella, 341; Etta, 341; Fred, 407; Henrietta, 341; Howard, 407; Josephine, 407; Laretta, 407; Luzene, 341; Mary, 407; Obed, 341; Peter, 407; Porter, 341; Walter, 407; Willard, 407; William, 355; Zachariah, 341
- White Eagle, Mandan, **II**:1:470, 491
- White Earth Indians, Minn., **II**:1:473-492; **V**:110; Minn., **V**:112; River, **V**:170, 173, 174
- White Earth River, **II**:2:143
- White Face, Arikara Indian, **VII**:98
- White Fish Lake post, **IV**:656, 671, 687, 702, 720
- White Ghost (Smoke), enlists as scout, **VI**:44
- White Horse plains, Manitoba, **V**:135
- White House, Wibeaux home, **V**:162-164
- White, James, surgeon, **III**:386, 387; William H., **III**:97-99
- White Knife, Indian family of, **IV**:391
- White Painted House, Son of Sheheke, **II**:1:471
- White Partridge, Bois Brule, **III**:423; his son Joseph, **III**:423
- White River, trading post, 504
- White Shield, Arikara chief, **I**:344; **VI**:37, 42, 43, 45
- White Swan, D.T., **V**:80
- White Water, Indian family of, **IV**:390
- White, William, **II**:1:177
- Whitehouse, Arthur T., **III**:95
- Whiteman, Rev. G. H., **IV**:138
- Whitestone Hill, Battle of, **I**:339-349
- Whitewood Creek, D.T., **V**: 74

- Whitewood, D.T., **V**:74
- Whitman, Newman, **I**:304; Marcus, **IV**:208
- Whitmore, Daniel, **IV**:91; E. W., 348; Ed. S., 348; Mary E., 348
- Whitney, W. F., **II.1**:314, 319, 321, 330; F. I., Great Northern Railway Co., **IV**:96; R. C., **V**:37, 58, 75, 76n. 84
- Whittier, J. M., **IV**:365
- Whittles, Rev. T. D., **IV**:136
- Wibaux, Pierre, article by, **V**:169-250
- Wibb, W. H., **IV**:422
- Wibeaux, Cyril, **V**:161; Pierre, **V**:158, 159; loan secured in France, **V**:161; statue of, **V**:166
- Wibeaux, Mont., **V**:160,
- Wick, C. O., **III**:274, 275; O., **III**:275
- Wickam, George A., member of Fisk's expedition, 1862, **II.2**:75
- Wickman, William, **I**:96
- Wickum, Hans, **VII**:306
- Wics, Charles, **IV**:358
- Widing, J. P., **III**:271
- Widlund, A. I., **III**:274; Isador, **III**:273
- Wikey, Richard, **I**:383; Albert, **IV**:440; Kate, 440; Mary, 440; R., 440; Richard, 440; Samuel, 440
- Wilcocke, S. H., **IV**:454
- Wilcox family, **I**:156; George, **IV**:358; Thomas F., 358
- Wilcoxson, Rev. Timothy, **II.1**:480
- Wild Hunter hotel, St. Paul, Minn., **V**:28n. 8
- Wild Rice congregation, **VII**:262
- Wild Rice, N.Dak., **VII**:153
- Wild Rice River, **II.2**:8; bridged by Capt. Fisk, **II.2**:41; **III**:93, 160; valley of, 164
- Wild Rice River, N.Dak., **VII**:209, 215, 248, 249
- Wilder, W. H., **V**:49
- Wiley, Rev. R. C., address at Constitutional Convention, 1889, **III**:129
- Wilke, Jean Baptiste, **I**:355-380
- Wilkes, Lt., U.S. Navy, **IV**:209
- Wilkie, Bat., **IV**:283
- Wilkinson, Secretary of Red River Colony, **III**:410
- Will, George F., on the turtle effigy, **III**:685-687; member park board, **VI**: 218
- Willard, Andrew, **IV**:355; Dave, **V**:84n. 105
- William Rathbone*, Missouri River steamboat, **II.1**:235
- Williams County, **IV**:41; **V**:185, 191, 207, 208, 224, 226-232, 235, 236, 239, 246; **VII**:256
- Williams, E. A., article by, **II.1**:141-143; Gust, **II.1**:164; Rev. T. M., **I**:313; Charles, **III**:232; E. A., 125, delegate Constitutional Convention, 1889, 138, 141; model constitution introduced by, 136; George, 229; Maj. George, post commander at Fort Totten, 187; Lieut. Col. G. A., 187; Mary, 227; William, 227; A. L., **IV**:398; Annie, 409, 446; B. C., 398; C. W., 398; Charles, 406; Clarence, 406; E. A., 445; F., 398; Fannie, 406; Frank, 376; George W., 376; Henry, 358; Ione, 446; Irwin, 441; James, 406; Jerry, 406; John, 358, 410, 441; John A., 446; Joseph, 406; Martha, 406; Mary Jane, 376; Maud, 441; N., 398; P., 446; S., 446; Thomas, 441; W., 441; Warren N., 376; William, 409; William V., 412; Rev. Daniel, **IV**:123, 124, 129, 130, 140, 143n. 1, 170, 171, 173, 175, 177; reminiscences of, 165-167; recollection of Rev. John Scott, 167-169;
- Williams, N.Dak., number of Swedes in, 1900, **III**:306
- Williamson, Dr. T. S., Sioux missionary, **III**:513; Anna, **V**:259; Dr. T. S., **V**:256, 259, 260; 6th Iowa Cavalry, **VII**:14n.,15
- Williamsport, Penn., **V**:26
- Williston, ferry at, 54
- Willmar, Minn., **III**:88, 171, 175; **VII**:120, 256n.
- Willow Creek, D.T., **V**:67, 78
- Willson, Gen. George P., Fargo, **II.1**:172, 177
- Willsworth, William, **II.2**:99
- Wilmington, Minn., **VII**:152
- Wilson, Rev. Gilbert L., article by, **I**:474-475; J. C., **II.2**:96; Peter, **I**:355-380; Robert, **II.1**:204, 241; William W., **II.2**:96; Austin, **III**:230, Edward, 231; Dr. Oliver, 271; Peter, 271; William, 230; Andrew, **IV**:657-689, 759; B. C., 218; Gen., 586; George, 422; Hiram C., 377; Myrtie, 377; O. S, 218; Rev D. A, 145; Robert, 722-831; George, **VII**:6, 175
- Winchester, N. C., **IV**:137; Rev Oliver W., 115, 170
- Winder, Rev. J. W., **IV**:141
- Windgoetter, Fred, **IV**:358
- Windhorst, Fred, **IV**:401; H, 401; Henry, 401; John, 401; M. E, 401; S. E, 401
- windmills, Danish, **I**:106, 163; Norwegian, **I**:142, 143, fn 1, 145
- Windom, U. S. Senator, Minn., **III**:112-114
- Windy Lake post, **IV**:657, 688, 689, 704
- Winkler, Joseph, **IV**:356
- Winkler, Manitoba, **III**:98
- Winnebago Indians, **II.1**:282, 292; **III**:498, 500; removal of, 510, 514; U.S. Treaty with, 516
- Winneshiek, Ia., **VII**:150, 153, 170, 171, 279, 302
- Winnipeg district, **IV**:651-676
- Winnipeg Lake post, **IV**:672
- Winnipeg, Manitoba, **II.1**:80, 93, 105, 106, 112, 115, 117, 119; **III**:88, 174, 555; **IV**:66; in 1873, **VII**:74
- Winnipeg River, **II.1**:116, 124, 130, 133
- Winona County, **V**:214
- Winona, Minn., **III**:174, 499; **IV**:74
- Winschip, J. F, **IV**:440

- Winship, George B., **II.1**:164; **III**:97, 99  
 Winslade, John, **II.2**:98.  
 Wintering River, **II.2**:51  
 Winters, John, **III**:233, **IV**:354  
 Winters, member of Black Hills party, **VII**:130  
 Wire-binder, objections to use of, **III**:593  
 Wirtenberg, Joseph, **IV**:354  
 Wisconsin, foreign population in, **I**:183; Icelandic settlement in, **I**:96  
 Wisconsin Millers' Association, **III**:593  
 Wisconsin territory, **V**:170  
 Wise, Maj., Canada, **III**:216  
 Wiseman, Charles A., **II.1**:416  
 Wishek; John H., **IV**:365  
 Wisnaes, Rev. R. J., **VII**:219, 229n., 234  
 Withaweescape, Chippewa Indian, **III**:445  
 Witschy, \_\_\_\_\_, **IV**:568; Jacob, deposition of, 570, 571, 577, 589, 611  
 Wittenreier, Carl, **IV**:347  
 Wittnur, Lt. Joseph, **IV**:638; deposition of, 638  
 Wo-wa-pu-ko-ga (writer), **V**:272  
 Wohlgemuth, August, **III**:235  
 Wold, D.T., Swedes in, **III**:281  
 Wold, John, **III**:159, 162, 165; Joseph, sketch of, 169, **168**; Lars, 161, **168**; Enok, **VII**:186n.; John, 155; Peter B., 154; Rev. A., 255n.; Rev. Ch. I., 219, 230; Rev. S. S., biographical sketch of, 255; Rev. S. S., pioneer experiences of, **VII**:255-256  
 Wolf Chief, Arikara chief, **II.1**:506  
 Wolf, Elizabeth, **IV**:370; Frederick, 370; Fredrika, 370; George, 370; John, 370  
 Wolfer, Amelia, **III**:234; Bertha, **III**:234; Julia, **III**:234; Rudolph, **III**:234; Rudolph, Jr., **III**:234  
 Wolff, John, **II.2**:94  
 Woman-in-the-Water, Grosventre, **II.1**:466  
 Womans' Presbyterial Missionary Society organized, **IV**:126  
 Womcsincoit, M, **IV**:358  
 women, elected to office, **II.1**:202-251  
 wood, as fuel for steamers, **II.1**:341-342, 414  
 Wood, Alexander, J. P., **III**:375, 377-379, 384; May, 87; John, 230; Joseph, 87  
 Wood, Bell, **IV**:381; Charles, 358; D. E., 381; Gertie, 381; Leila, 381; William, 786, 801, 807; Eliza, **VII**:61; Henry, 61; Hiram, 61; John, 61; .T. R., 306; Lucinda, 61; Lyman, 61  
 Wood Lake, battleground, **II.2**:137; **VII**:116  
 Wood Mountain, Manitoba, **V**:119  
 Wood, Rev. Francis M., **IV**:119, 127, 128, 129, 130, .132, 133, 136, 142, 143, 145, 146, 147, 148, 149, 173, 176, 178; biographical sketch of, 143n. 2  
 Woodruff, W. G., **V**:39, 42n. 29  
 Woods, Major, expedition to Pembina, **I**:385  
 Woodward, Anna, **IV**:442; Harry, 442; J., 442; Mary, 442; P. H., 442  
 Woodward, Plin, **I**:383  
 Woody Mountain, Sitting Bull in, **I**:272-292  
 woolen mills in North Dakota, **III**:655  
 Woolfe, Edward, **IV**:415  
 Woolly-Back, white commandant of post, **VI**:111  
 Worcester vs. Georgia, Supreme Court decision, **III**:502  
 Work, John, **IV**:659-833  
 Works, Hal, **VII**:106n.  
 Worthing, S. S., **II.1**:161-170  
 Worthington, Bessie, **IV**:376; Rose, 376  
 Worthington, Minn., **V**:82  
 Wounded, carried on travois, **VI**:113, 114; placed on steamboat, 114; arrive at depot, 144; reach Fort Lincoln, 145n.  
 Wrangell, Baron Ferdinand, **IV**:854, 857; letter to Gov. Geo Simpson, 858  
 Wright, Ann, **I**:380; Charles, 380; Charlotte, 380; Edward, 418; Emily T., 380; George B., 342; John, 303; Rev. S. G., 222, 380; Albert, **II.2**:94; Edward, **II.2**:17, 92; 1<sup>st</sup> Sgt., Citizens Company, **II.2**:93; Edwin M., Dayton, Minn., **II.2**:13, 15, 94; John, **II.2**:94; Mathew, **II.2**:94; Alfred, **IV**:444; Edner, 376; Elva, 444; George J, 443; John, 354; Lizzie, 443; Luther, 444; Thomas F, **IV**:376; William, 444; Alfred, **V**:37, 56, 56n. 23, 57, 72, 76n. 84; case against Bottineau County, **V**:241; Moses, **VII**:62  
 Wurschmidt, T. D., **VII**:190, 190n.  
 Wylder, T. C., **IV**:440  
 Wylie, George W., **III**:233  
 Wyman, Fred, **II.2**:96  
 Wyndmere, N D., **IV**:69  
 Wynn Co, census summary of 1885, **IV**:447; names of all residents in, **IV**:448; **V**:202, 210, 220-222  
 Wyoming, **V**:172, 178  
 Wyth, Aeheman, **IV**:341; Albert, 141; Joy, 341; Joseph, 341; Locot, 341; Louise, 341; Mary, 341; Rosa, 341

## XYZ

- XY Fur Company, **I**:293-296; **III**:356, 358, 542, 543; fur trade competition with, **III**:366, 367; organization of, **IV**:242  
 Yale, James M., **IV**:658-833  
 Yankton, D.T., **IV**:63; **V**:79n. 92, 81, 81, 172; history of, **I**:350-354; removal of capital from, **III**:120  
 Yankton Land and Town Company, **I**:350-354  
 Yankton, S.Dak., **VII**:276, 299, 310, 318  
 Yankton Sioux, **III**:501, 506; annuity for, **III**:509

Yanktonais, reservation for, **I**:423-429  
 Yard, Maj. J. E., **III**:187, 188  
 Yellow Bear, Arikara chief, **I**:346  
 Yellow Corn, Mandan woman, **II.1**:470  
 Yellow fever, Missouri, **VII**:274; New Orleans, La., 80  
 Yellow Hawk, Indian scout, **I**:343  
 Yellow Head, **II.1**:120, 124  
 Yellow Knife, Arikara chief, **II.1**:506  
 Yellow Medicine agency, **V**:253, 256, 260; country, **V**:261; **VII**:110, 121, 124  
 Yellow Medicine River, **III**:518  
 Yellow Nose, **I:opp. 443**  
 Yellowstone expedition of 1873, **I**:251-272  
 Yellowstone River, **II.2**:61; **V**:160; first steamboat on, **II.1**:333n.1, 285, 288, 295, 297, 299, 315, 360, 375, 376; **II.2**:140; **VII**:82  
 Yeska, Edwin, **IV**:405  
 Ylvisaker, Rev. I. D., **VII**:226n.; 232n.; Rev. N. Th., 215, 216, 229n.; 247n.; biographical sketch of, 247-250; Rev. Olaf, 256, 257; Sigrid, 247n.; Thorbjorn, 247n.  
 Yokell, George, **I**:383; **IV**:446  
 Yore, James A., **II.1**:416; P., 416; V. N., 416  
 York district, 651-837  
 York Factory, **II.1**: 92, 98, 103, 116, 118, 121, 122, 131; **II.2**:103; **III**:103, 403, 444, 446, 459, 467, 479, 488, 552; **IV**:237-278, 647-694, 703-853; visit of John West, **III**:459  
 York, sailboat used by Icelanders on Red River, **I**:99  
 Yorktown, Missouri River steamboat, **II.1**:330 n. 1, 355, 372  
 Young Hawk, **VI**:48-52, 61; leader of Grass Dance Society, 59; story of the expedition, 69-71; narrative of, 93-115; in battle of Little Bighorn, 122-124, 129, 130; detailed by Custer, 140, 141; carries letters to Fort Lincoln, 149; biography of, 193-195; **opp.49, opp.71, opp.193**  
 Young, John, **III**:203, sketch of, 220; William W., **III**:236; William, **II.1**:417; Frank, **IV**:428; Jennie, 428; John, 428; Mrs. John, 428; M. H., 362; Otis, 403; Rev. J. L., 142, 143; John, sheriff of Mercer County, **V**:232; Brigham, **VII**:199  
 Younglove, a member of Fisk's Overland Expedition, 1863, **II.1**:81  
 Youngman, C., **IV**:394; M. H., 394  
 Ypsilanti, Mich., **IV**:67  
 Zabriskie, Rev. A. A., **IV**:144  
 Zahl, Dr., **VII**:103  
 Zamrazil, F., **IV**:78  
 Zapadni Ceska, Katolicka Jednota, **IV**:70, 76; Cesko-Bratske Jednota, Bohemian organization, 80  
 Zbanek, J., president Z.C.B.J., **IV**:80  
 Zeibach, Supt. C. M., **III**:200  
 Zell, Henry, **III**:231  
 Zensius, Peter, **II.2**:94.  
 Zephyr, Missouri River steamboat, **II.1**:360, 373, 376, 403, 404, 406  
 Zetterberg, G. O., **III**:258  
 Zetterstrand, C. A., **III**:274  
 Zimmer, Mrs. Ernest, **III**:219  
 Zimmerman, John, **IV**:72  
 Zink, Peter, **I**:383  
 Zion, N.Dak., **VII**:251n.  
 Zvingubl, George A., **IV**:426; George A. Jr., 426